929.2
D45
Watson Family
Vol 2

ECKHART PUBLIC LIBRARY
603 S. Jackson St.
Auburn, IN 46706

no MARC
record sheet

R 929.2 D95 (vol 2) genealogy

ECKHART PUBLIC LIBRARY
Auburn, IN 46706

SECTIONS

SECTION 7

(Patricia's Great-Great-Grandparents)

Jesse Watson
William Howey
James Firgusson
George Gall
John Bender
Jonathan Staver
Fredrick Christman
Henry William Masterson

SECTION 8

(Robert's Great-Great-Great Grandparents)

James Dyson
Richard Stroud
Zachariah Gaither
Nathaniel Comer
Warrick Davis
William Coltrain
Labon Wood

Burkett Eads
Isaac Wamsley Jr.

Rev. John Sparks

Christopher Burnsworth

SECTION 9

(Patricia's Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

John Watson
Aaron Osborn
Thomas Howey
James Reed

John Altman

John Bender
Abraham Mast
Henry Staver
Evan Hoops
Peter Christmann
Jacob Grossman
Hugh Masterson
Orman Perring

SECTION 9
SECTION 10
SECTION 11
SECTION 12
SECTION
SECTION 7
SECTION 8

ECKHART PUBLIC LIBRARY
Auburn,IN 46706

SECTION 10

(Robert's 4 Great-Grandparents)

John Baptist Dyson
Benjamin Gaither
Archabald Comer
Russell Godby
Jacob (Joab) Worthington
Jacob Coltraine
Jesse Davis
Leban Wood
Thomas Bailey Eads
Isaac Wamsley Sr.
William Sparks
Samuel Harlan
John Burnworth

SECTION 11

(Patricia's 4 Great-Grandparents)

Walter Watson
Henry Altman
George or John Mast
Jacob Yoder
Adam Staver
Henry Swatzell
Isaiah Hoopes
Daniel Sheets
Abraham Miller

SECTION 12

(Robert's 5 Great-Grandparents)

Thomas Dyson 11
John Gaither 1V
Jeremiah Jacob
Thomas Comer
John Godbey
Thomas Lacy
James Davis
Aaron Harlan
Mathew Brown
Zachariah Sparks
Joshua Palmer

SECTION 13

(Patricia's 5 Great-Grandparents)

Heinrich Stiehle (Stehly)
Johann Casper Staver
Stephen Hoops
Abraham Studabaker

SECTION 14
(Robert's 6 Great-Grandparents)

Thomas Dyson 1
John Gaither 111
Capt. John Warfield
Anthony Ruley
Aaron Harlan 11

William Lacy
John Evans

SECTION 15
(Patricia's 6 Great-Grandparents)

Daniel Hoops
Peter Studebaker

SECTION 16
(Robert's 7 Great-Grandparents)

John Gaither 11
John Buck
Aaron Harlan 1
Valentine Hollingsworth Jr.

SECTION 17
(Patricia's 7 Great-Grandparents)

Joshua Hoopes
Thomas Worrilaw
Johannes Stutenbecker

SECTION 18
(Robert's 8 Great-Grandparents)

John Gater 1
Richard Beard
James Heald
Valentine Hollingsworth
George Harland
Samuel Heald

SECTION 19
(Patricia's 8 Great-Grandparents)

John Hoopes
Peter Stutenbecker

SECTION 20
(Robert's 9 Great-Grandparents)

John Bancroft
William Heald
James Harlan
Henry (Steward) Stuard
Henry Hollingsworth
Thomas Calvert
Thomas Heald

SECTION 21
(Patricia's 9 Great-Grandparents)

Robert Hoopes
Andreas Stauttenbecker

SECTION 22
(Robert's continued Ancestral Lineage & other)

Goerge Heald
Hugh Glasford
John Calvert
Buchanan Eads

SECTION 23
(Patricia's continued Ancestral Lineage & other)

John Hoopes
Robert Howpe
John Hoope
Staudenbecker

SECTION 24

Addends and corrections after April 1990

There are a number of family stories...traditions, traditions! We ought to respect them, believe them until they are proved wrong or until more insight is provided so that they fit the life, times, and personalities of the people memtioned. But. when something new is discovered, when some new fact changes an account, then we ought to embrace the new truth and forgive the people of the past who misunderstood a spoken story and passed on a different version. Ultimately, truth wins out.

SECTION 9 SECTION 10 SECTION 11 SECTION 12 SECTION 7 SECTION 8

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JESSE & MARY ANN (OSBORN-LIGE) WATSON
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Jesse Watson
B: June 20, 1817 Ohio
D: Aug. 22, 1854 Indiana (Watson Cem-Jackson Twp. Dekalb Co.)
Married: Nov. 6, 1843
to
** Mary Ann (Osborn) Lige
B: Nov. 30, 1823 Ohio
D: Apr. 22, 1854 Ind. (Watson Cem-Jackson Twp. Dekalb Co.)
Children:

1. Susanna Watson (lived with Wm McClellan when age 9)
B: 1845 Ind. (Mrs. McClellan & Mary Ann were sisters)
D:
Married: July 26, 1868 DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
Silas McGowan
B: (living in Fulton Co. Ind. Dec. 1873)
D:
Children:
1a. William Arnold McGovern (Adopted by Wm McClellan)
B: Sept. 12, 1869
D:

2. Elizabeth Watson
B: 1846
D:
Married: Mar. 6, 1870 Dekalb Co. Ind.
to
James W. McClellan
B: 1849
D:
Children:
2a. William A. McClellan
B: 1880
D: (I believe to be Wells Co. Ind.

** 3. Aaron Watson
B: June 3, 1848 Ind.
D: July 5, 1913 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married: Sept. 24, 1871 Allen Co. Ind.
to
** Tabitha D. Howey
B: Nov. 11 , 1852
D: Jan. 6, 1922 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Children:
3a. Mary Jane Watson
B: Sept. 18, 1872 Allen Co. Ind.
D: July 26, 1925 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married: July 22, 1900
to
Harvey Haines
B: June 1, 1870
D: Feb. 25, 1901 (Railroad accident)
Mary Jane's 2nd marriage: Mar. 28, 1905 DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
Phillip Steffen

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JESSE & MARY ANN (OSBORN-LIGE) WATSON
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson (CON'T)

Mary Jane & Phillip Steffen--

Phillip Steffen
B: Sept. 14, 1889
D: July 18, 1947
Children:

3a1. Ralph Steffen
B: Jan. 2, 1910 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: (with circus in Fla)

3a2. Chester Louis Steffen
B: Nov. 27, 1916
D:
Married:
to

Children:
Donald R. Steffen
B:
D:
Married:
to
Victoria Faye Stock
B: July 12, 1944
D: Dec. 30, 1989
Children:
Melanie P. Steffen
B:

Phillip Steffen's 2nd marriage: Jan. 2, 1926
to Wilda Alice (Carlyle) Lambert - ended in divorce.

** 3b. Willard Aaron Watson
B: Oct. 1878 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 27, 1919 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married: Sept. 2, 1903 Allen Co. Ind.
to
** Dora Pearl Firgusson
B: June 20, 1882
D: July 26, 1918
Children:

** 3b1. Elroy Watson
B: April 4, 1911 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D:

3b2. Irvin John Watson (adopted-Hilkert)
B: Aug. 26, 1912 Dekalb Co. Ind.
D: Apr. 13, 1983 New Port Richie, Fla.
Burial - Allen Co. Ind.

3b3. Nellie Pauline Watson (adopted-Johnston)
B: Nov. 16, 1914 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D:

3b4. Annabelle Watson (adopted-Boon)
B: July 5, 1918 Dekalb Co. Ind.
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JESSE & MARY ANN (OSBORN-LIGE) WATSON
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson (CON'T)
(Children of Aaron & Tabitha Watson con't)

3c. Artie Mae Watson
B: Oct. 1882 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: Aug. 26, 1903 Dekalb Co. Ind.
Married: Nov. 14, 1901
to
Henry Osbun (he was a blacksmith)
B:
D:

4. John L. Watson
B: 1850
D: Aug. 7, 1896 (Viberg Cem., Allen Co. Ind.)
Married: Mar. 5, 1871 DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
Margaret (Maggie) Watson (daughter of William & Celesta Watson)
B: 1851
D:
Children:

4a. Gaylord Watson
B: 1876
D:
Married: Sept. 4, 1902
to
Harriette Warner
B:
D:

(Maggie's 2nd marriage: Oct. 16, 1902 to Ezra M. Millington)

Jesse Watson's 2nd marriage: July 27, 1854
to
Harriet Stewart
B: 1834 Tenn.
D: July 31, 1890 (Bear Creek Cem.)
(after Jesse died--Harriet Married: June 10, 1858 to
Jonathan Irvin
B: 1821
D: May 6, 1862 (Bear Creek Cem.)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM & MARY J. (REED) HOWEY
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** William Howey
B: 1808 Pa.
D: 1880 Ind.
Married: DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
** Mary J. Reed
B: Feb. 2, 1823 Ohio
D: Feb. 8, 1903 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Children:

1. James R. Howey
   B: 1842 Ohio
   D: Aug. 20, 1908
2. William Corven Howey
   B: Aug. 15, 1844 Ohio
   D: May 28, 1904 Cedar Creek Twp. Allen Co. Ind.
   Married:
   to
   Laura Nettlehorst
   B:
   D:
3. John K. Howey
   B: Nov. 11, 1845 Ashland Co. Ohio
   D: Oct. 1, 1902 DeKalb Co. Ind.
   Married: Feb. 23, 1882 DeKalb Co. Ind.
   to
   Rebecca Jane Kester
   B:
   D:
4. Mary E. Howey
   B: 1848 Ashland Co. Ohio
   D:
   Married: Mar. 24, 1872 Allen Co. Ind.
   to
   James W. Watson
   B:
   D:
   Children:
   4a. Melvin Watson
   B: Aug. 3, 1873
   D: Aug. 3, 1873 White City Cem. Spencerville, Ind.
   4b. infant
   B: Nov. 17, 1878
   D: Nov. 18, 1878 White City Cem. Spencerville, Ind.

** 5. Tabitha D. Howey
B: Nov. 11, 1852
D: Jan 6, 1922 DeKalb Co. Ind. (Woodlawn)
Married: Sept. 24, 1871 Allen Co. Ind.
to
** Aaron Watson
B: June 3, 1848 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: July 5, 1913 DeKalb co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM & MARY J. (REED) HOWEY (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of Tabitha & Aaron Watson

5a. Mary Jane Watson
B: Sept. 18, 1872 Allen Co. Ind.
D: July 26, 1925 DeKalb Co. Ind.

** 5b. Willard A. Watson
B: Oct. 1878 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 27, 1919 DeKalb Co. Ind.

5c. Artie Mae Watson
B: Oct. 1882 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: Aug. 26, 1903 DeKalb Co. Ind.

6. Sarah O. Howey
B:
D:

7. Isabell Howey
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & DOROTHY (ALTMAN) FIRGUSSON
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** James Firgusson
B: Ohio
D:
Married: Oct. 20, 1855 Mahoning Co. Oh.
to
** Dorothy Altman
B: Feb. 16, 1835 Ohio
D:
Children:

1. Walter Firgusson
B:
D:

2. James Firgusson (never married)
B:
D:

** 3. John Firgusson
B: June 20, 1860 Wabash Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 13, 1920 Allen Co. Ind.
Married: July 24, 1879 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
to
** Margaret Gall
B: Sept. 27, 1857 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
D: Feb. 1, 1932 Allen Co. Ind.
Children:

** 3a. Dora Pearl Firgusson
B: June 20, 1880 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
D: July 26, 1918 DeKalb Co. Ind.

3b. Ida Firgusson
B: Feb. 16, 1882 Koscuisko Co. Ind.
D: 1932 Allen Co. Ind.

3c. Katherine A. Firgusson
B: Jan. 19, 1887 Koscuisko Co. Ind.
D: Feb. 23, 1962 Allen Co. Ind.

3d. Clara Firgusson
B: Nov. 25, 1892 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
D: Mar. 31, 1965 Allen Co. Ind.

4. Isadore Firgusson
B:
D: Allen Co. Ind.
Married:
to
Grant
B:
D:
Children:

5. Mahola Firgusson
B:
D: Allen Co. Ind.
Married:
to
Funk
B:
D:
Children:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF GEORGE & MARIA ( ) GALL
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** George Gall
B: 1818 France
D: Feb. 15, 1900 Kosciusko Co. Ind. (Lake Twp.-Silver Lake)
Married:
to (they lived 1-1/2 mi. east of Silver Lake)
** Maria __
B: Nov. 8, 1819
D: Aug. 18, 1880
Children:

1. Samual Gall
   B: 1842 Ohio
   D: Oct. 27, 1918 Ind.
2. Henry Gall
   B: 1844 Ohio
   D: Apr. 14, 1880 (Vet.)
3. George Gall
   B: 1846 Ohio
   D:
   Married: June 16, 1881
   to
   Catherine Hinker
   B:
   D:
4. David Gall
   B: 1847 Ind.
   D:
   Married:
   to
   Nancy J. __
   B: Aug. 1863 Ind.
   D:
   Children:
   4a. Elmer F. Gall
   B: Feb. 1882
   D:
   4b. Thomas Gall
   B: Dec. 1884
   D:
   Nancy A. Gall
   B: Mar. 1891
   D:
5. Nancy Gall
   B: 1849 Ind.
   D:
6. Clara Gall
   B: 1851 Ind.
   D:
7. Jonathan Gall
   B: 1854 Ind.
   D: 1887 Silver Lake, Ind.
8. Catherine Gall
   B: 1856 Ind.
   D: Oct. 20,. 1873

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF GEORGE & MARIA ( ) GALL (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** 9. Margaret Gall
B: Sept. 27, 1857 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
D: Feb. 1, 1932 Allen Co. Ind.
Married: July 24, 1879 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
to
** John Firgusson
B: June 20, 1860 Wabash Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 13, 1920 Allen Co. Ind.
Children:
** 9a. Dora Pearl Firgusson
B: June 20, 1880 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
D: July 26, 1918 DeKalb Co. Ind.
9b. Ida Firgusson
B: Feb. 16, 1882 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
D: 1932
9c. Katherine A. Firgusson
B: Jan. 19, 1887 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
D: Feb. 23, 1962 Allen Co. Ind.
9d. Clara Firgusson
B: Nov. 25, 1892 Kosciusko Co. Ind.
D: Mar. 31, 1965 Allen Co. Ind.

10. Oaphy Gall
B: 1858 Ind.
D:
11. John F. Gall
B: Feb. 9, 1861 Ind.
D:
Married:
to
Olive Huffman (parents-Martin & Sara Ann Simonton Huffman)
B: May 1868 Wabash Co. Ind.
D: Nov. 3, 1943 Silver Lake, Ind.
Children:
11a. Carl L. Gall
B: May 1887 Ind.
D:
11b. James U. Gall
B: Sept. 1889 Ind.
D:
11c. Florance E. Gall
B: Feb. 1881 Ind.
D:
11d. Laura E. Gall
B: Oct. 1892
D:
11e. John S. Gall
B: May 1894 Ind.
D:
11f. Arby F. Gall
B: Oct. 1898
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF GEORGE & MARIA ( ) GALL (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of John & Olive Gall Con't---

11g. Mildred Gall
B:
D:

12. James A. Gall
B: Mar. 18, 1863 Ind.
D:
Married: Apr. 3, 1884
to
Sarah Fisher
B: Sept. 1868
D:
Children;

12a. Emeline Gall
B: Dec. 1884 Ind.
D:

12b. Wilma Gall
B: Mar. 1888 Ind.
D:

12c. Raymond Gall
B: Nov. 1889 Ind.
D: Feb. 14, 1987

12d. Edward Gall
B; Feb. 1890 Ind.
D:

12e. Chairty Gall
B: Jan. 1892 Ind.
D:

12f. Bessie Gall
B: Apr. 1894 Ind.
D:

12g. George W. Gall
B: June 1897 Ind.
D: (never married)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & BARBARA (MAST) BENDER
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia Dyson

** John Bender
B: 1807 Berks Co. Pa.
D: July 11, 1879 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: 1837 Labanon, Pa.
to
** Barbara Mast
B: Sept. 21, 1815 Berks Co. Pa.
D: June 6, 1902 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

1. Susanna Bender
B: 1840 Berks Co. Pa.
D: 1921
Married: Mar. 3, 1959
to
William Miller
B: 1834 Maryland (Was in Civil War)
D: 1887
Children:

1a. Franklin T. Miller
B:
D:

1b. Barbara Ellen Miller (Staver)
B:
D:

1c. William S. Miller
B:
D:

1d. Lydia Miller (Zoll)
B:
D:

1e. John B. Miller
B:
D:

1f. Charles Miller
B: 1878
D: 1883

1g. Ada Miller (George Decker)
B:
D:

2. John H. Bender
B: Dec. 1, 1840 Berks Co. Pa.
D: 1918 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: 1870 (Was in the Civil War)
to
Eliza Raver (father was Joseph Raver)
B: 1854
D: 1929
Children:

2a. Cora E. Bender
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & BARBARA (MAST) BENDER (CON'T)
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia Dyson

Children of John H. & Eliza Bender (con't)

2b. John D. Bender
B: 1868
D: 1873

2c. William H. Bender
B: 1874
D: 1950

2d. Della Jane Bender
B: 1876
D: 1960

2e. Charles W. Bender
B: 1880
D: 1907

2f. Claude Nelson Bender
B: 1881
D: 1883

2g. Ada Azona Bender
B:
D:

2h. (1 died in infancy)

3. Liza Bender
B:
D: (believed to have moved to Texas)
Married:
to
Joe Falk
B:
D:
Children:

4. Abraham Bender
B: 1843 Berks Co. Pa.
D: (in the Civil War)

5. Catherine Bender
B: 1845 Berks Co. Pa.
D:

6. William Bender
B: 1848 Berks Co. Pa.
D: (lived and died in Markle, Ind.

7. Sam Bender (had a dry goods store in
B: 1850 Berks Co. Pa. Bluffton)
D: Oct. 11, 1919 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Mar. 25, 1875 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Eliza J. Houtz
B: 1855 Ind.
D: Jan. 23, 1922

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & BARBARA (MAST) BENDER (CON'T)
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia Dyson

Children of Sam and Eliza Bender

7a. Minnie Bender
B: 1876
D:

7b. Herbert H. Bender
B: 1886
D: Aug. 12, 1959

7c. Edna Bender
B:
D:

8. Franklin Bender
B: 1853 Berks Co. Pa.
D: in the Civil War
(never married)

** 9. Jonathan (Jonas) Bender
B: Oct. 21, 1854 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 31, 1915 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: 1876 Wells Co. Ind.
to
** Amanda E. Staver
B: April 10, 1859 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 18, 1942 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

9a. Bessie Bender
B: June 2, 1859 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 1972 Wells Co. Ind.

9b. Advanti Bender
B: 1880
D: 1882

9c. Lawrence L. Bender
B: Nov. 21, 1883 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Apr. 20, 1981 Wells Co. Ind.

9d. Vergie O. Bender
B: Nov. 6, 1885 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 5, 1975 Wells Co. Ind.

9e. Vallie Bender
B: June 23, 1888 Wells Co. Ind.
D:

9f. Lilah Bender
B: Nov. 3, 1891 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 20, 1979 Wells Co. Ind.

9g. Winnifred Iona Bender
B: Aug. 21, 1894 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Feb. 8, 1983 Wells Co. Ind.

9h. Carlo Bender
B: Dec. 26, 1898 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 23, 1966 (buried Fairview Cem-Wells Co.)

10. Aaron Bender
B: 1858 Wells Co. Ind.
D: 1861 (3 yr. old)

JOHN BENDER

(Bluffton Cronicle) (July 1879)

Mr. John Bender died in Bluffton but for many years a resident of Rockcreek Twp., Wells Co. Ind. however, lived his last 2 yrs. in Bluffton. Mr. Bender may be honorably styled as a first-class Pennsylvania Dutch farmer. Conscientious, honest and upright in all his conduct he might have been called a model farmer. He accumulated considerable means which enabled him some 2 yrs. ago to purchase property and move to Bluffton. His age was 72-1/2 yrs.Nearly 40 of which he lived in Wells Co., honored and respected by all his neighbors and acquaintances. He was buried at the brick church in Rockcreek Twp. Mr. Reider officiating. In the funeral procession there were about 100 wagons and carriages with a vast concourse of people who wished to testify their respect for his memory. The death of a son of his, Frank, last winter in the west, whither he had gone for his health affected him deeply and we feared at the time it was making an inroad on his health. He was about as honorable a speciman of an honest man as you ever saw, and was a member German Reform church.

MRS. BARBARA BENDER

(Bluffton Cronicle) June 11, 1902)

(Died of Paralysis at the age of 86 yrs.)

Mrs. Barbara Bender lived in the home in which she had lived for 25 yrs. at the corner of So. and Marion Sts. at the age of 86 yrs. and 9 mos. 2 weeks ago Mrs. Bender was stricken with paralysis which at the time affected her right side only but it gradually spread to her entire body and caused her death.

She was the daughter of Abraham Mast and wife and was born in Lebanon, Pa., Sept. 21, 1815. In 1837 she was united in marriage to John Bender, a farmer living near Lebanon and in 1851 they came to Bluffton. for a short time they lived in Bluffton but then moved to a farm near Rockford and later to a farm near the St. Paul's Church which for nearly half a century has been known as the Bender Farm, 25 yrs. ago they retired from active labor and moved to the city, purchasing the home on South Street. 2 Yrs. later, July 11, 1879 Mr. Bender died, since which time Mrs. Bender has lived alone a great deal of the time but since her age began affecting her she has had a companion.

Mrs. Bender was the mother of 11 children, 5 of whom are now living prosperous and honored careers. The eldest is John Bender, who now lives on the home farm in Rockcreek Twp; Susan, wife of William Miller, who lives near Boiling Springs; W. P. Bender, one of the leading merchants of Markle; Sam Bender, who lives west of the city.

The funeral was conducted by Rev. Mohler, of the Lutheran church, of which Mrs. Bender was for many years a member of the St. Paul's church in Rockcreek Twp. Burial took place at St. Paul's in Rockcreek Twp.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JONATHAN & SARA (RHOADS) STAVER
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Jonathan Staver
B: 1826 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: 1895 St. Paul, Rockcreek Twp., Wells Co. Ind.
Married: 1846 Montgomery Co. Ohio
to
Sara Rhoads
B:
D: 1851 Montgomery Co. Ohio
Children:

1. Lydia Staver
B: 1849 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: 1931 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Dec. 3, 1871
to
Isaiah Langle
B: 1850
D: 1930 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

2. Mary Staver
B: 1851 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D:
Married: Sept. 27, 1871
to
Jacob Wolfgang
B:
D:
Children:

** JONATHAN STAVER 2nd marriage Oct. 16, 1853
to
** Minerva Hoops
B: Jan. 17, 1826 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: Jan. 23, 1913 St. Paul, Rockcreek Twp., Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

1. Sarah Staver
B: 1853 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: Sept. 16, 1913
Married: May 20, 1872 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Jim Lesh
B: April 29, 1852 Rockcreek Twp. Wells Co. Ind.
D: 1934 Rockcreek Twp. Wells Co. Ind.
His father- Jonathan Lesh
His mother- Harriett Cover
Children:

1a. Orlo E. Lesh Bluffton, Ind.
B:
D:

1b. Bilbie H. Lesh Richmond, Ind.
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JONATHAN & MINERVA (HOOPS) STAVER (CON'T)
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

1c. Ada I. Lesh (Pumphrey) Huntington, Ind.
B:
D:

1d. Grace Lesh Huntington, Ind.
B:
D:

1e. Smantha Ellen Lesh (Orr) Warren, Ohio
B:
D:

1f. Mary C. Lesh (Joshua Brickley) Uniondale, Ind.
B:
D:

1g. Ruby Edna Lesh (Kleinknight) Jackson, Mich.

2. Eliza Jane Staver
B: 1855 Ind.
D: 1941
Married: Mar. 22, 1874 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Allen Oldfather
B: 1852
D: 1877
Children:

2a. Ed Oldfather
B:
D:

2b. Gerald Oldfather (grandson)
B:
D:

3. Susannah Elizabeth Staver
B: Aug. 13, 1857 Ind.
D: March 14, 1941
Married: May 15, 1879
to
Lemuel Walter Miller
B: May 12, 1853
D: March 14, 1942
Children:

3a. Fredrick Nelson Miller
B: Nov. 28, 1880
D: Oct. 14, 1960

3b. Ora. Austin Miller
B: April 21, 1881
D: Aug. 5, 1958

3c. Clella Maude Miller
B: Aug. 25, 1888
D: April 22, 1988

3d. Myrl Miller
B: Aug. 23, 1890
D: July 22, 1940

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JONATHAN & MINERVA (HOOPS) STAVER (CON'T)
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** 4. Amanda Evelyn Staver
B: April 10, 1859 Indiana
D: Dec. 18, 1942 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Aug. 12, 1877 Wells Co. Ind.
to
** Jonathan (Jonas) Bender
B: Oct. 21, 1854 Ind.
D: May 31, 1915 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:
4a. Bessie Bender
B: June 2, 1878 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 1972 Wells Co. Ind.
4b. Advanti Bender
B: 1880 Wells Co. Ind.
D: 1882 Wells Co. Ind.
4c. Lawrence L. Bender
B: Nov. 21, 1883 Wells Co. Ind.
D: April 20, 1981 Wells Co. Ind.
** 4d. Vergie O. Bender
B: Nov. 6, 1885 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 5, 1975 Wells Co. Ind.
4e. Vallie Bender
B: June 23, 1988 Wells Co. Ind.
D:
4f. Lilah Bender
B: Nov. 3, 1891 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 20, 1979 Wells Co. Ind.
4g. Winnifred I. Bender
B: Aug. 21, 1894 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Feb. 8, 1983 Wells Co. Ind.
4h. Carlo Von Bender
B: Dec. 26, 1898 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 23, 1966 Buried in Fairview Cem. Wells Co.

5. Samatha Ellen Staver
B: 1862 Ind.
D: 1955
Married: Feb. 13, 1879
to
Phillip Eichhorn
B: 1856
D: 1883
Children:
5a. O"Dessie Eichhorn
B:
D:
5b. Vadas Eichhorn
B:
D:
5c. Winnie Eichhorn
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JONATHAN & MINERVA (HOOPS) STAVER (CON'T)
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

6. John H. Staver
B: 1856
D: 1963
Married: Nov. 14, 1886
to
Barbara Ellen Miller
B: Dec. 24, 1884
D: 1970

David Staver
B: 1865
D:
(never married- (Child of Jonathan's brother that Jonathan and Minerva raised from a very small child)

GREAT-GREAT-GRANDPARENTS
of
Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Jonathan Staver
B: 1826
D: 1895
Married: Oct. 16, 1853

Minerva (Hoops) Staver
B: Jan 17, 1826
D: Jan 23, 1913

GREAT-GRANDPARENTS of
Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Jonathan Bender
B: Oct. 21, 1854
D: May 31, 1915
Married Aug. 12, 1877

Amanda (Staver) Bender
B: April 10, 1859
D: Dec. 18, 1942

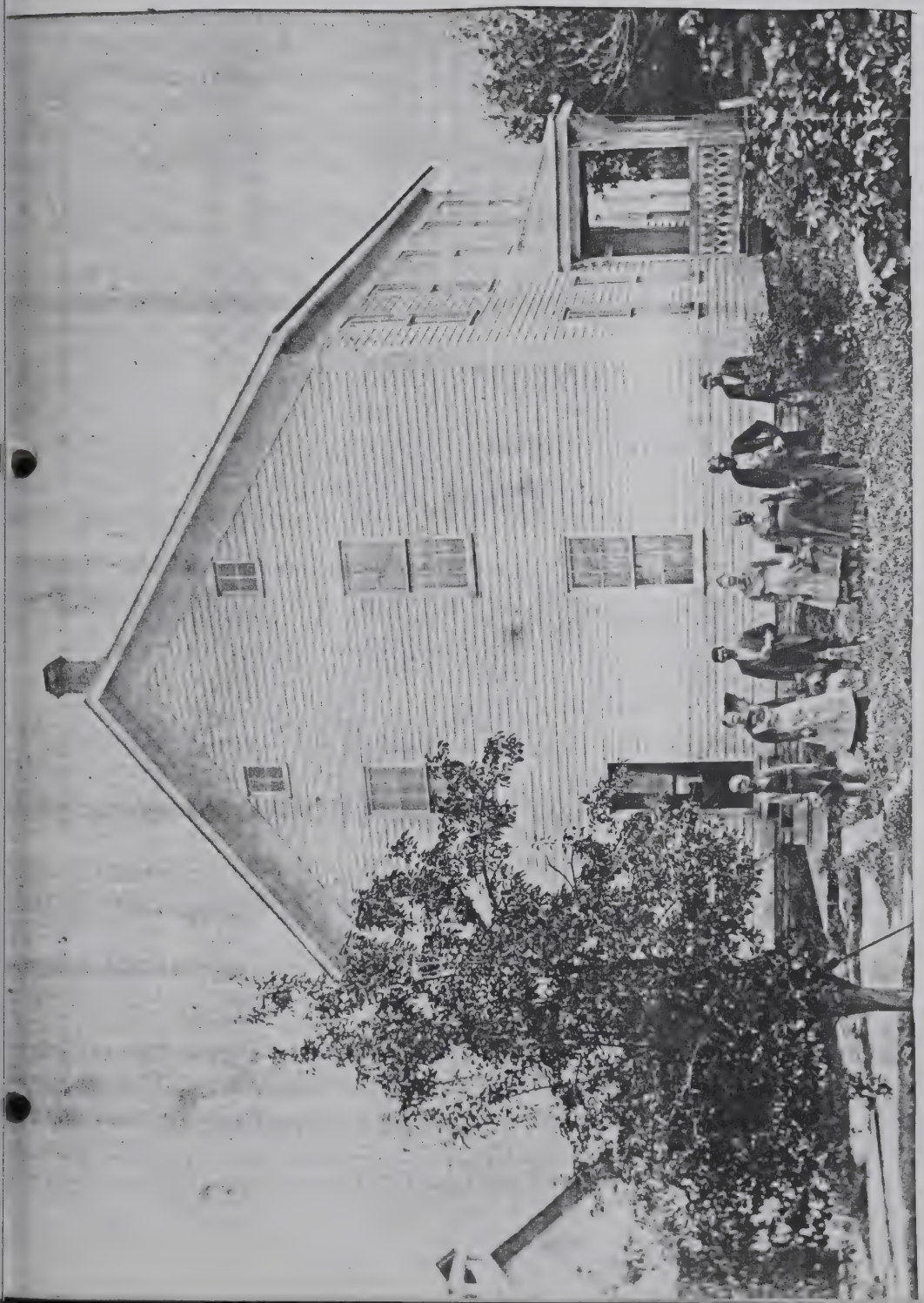
(Patricia's Gr-Gr-
Grandmother)
Minerva (Hoops) Staver
B: Jan 17, 1826
D: Jan 23, 1913

80th Birthday
Amanda Bender
(1939)

JONATHAN STAVER FARM IN ROCKCREEK TWP. WELLS CO. IND.

Dave Staver, Lizzie (Staver) & Lem Miller, Liza (Staver) Oldfather,

Minerva (Hoops) & Jonathan Staver and John Staver



CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF FREDRICK & CATHERINE (GROSSMAN) CHRISTMAN
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Fredrick Christman
B: Jan. 1, 1828 Hesse Darmet, Germany (Odessa)
D: May 4, 1897 Wells Co. Ind. (Came to U.S. at age 17-- about 1845)
Married: Mar. 28, 1854
to
Charlotte Stape (daughter of Henry + Charlotte (?) Stape - Wabash Co. Ind. 1850
B: 1835
D:
Fredrick Christman's 2nd marriage: Mar. 25, 1855 Wabash Co. Ind.
to
** Catherine Grossman (She came to U.S. about 1854-55 to Wabash Co. Ind.)
B: Aug. 2, 1830 Wertenburg, Germany
D: Mar. 26, 1910 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

1. Frank Christman
B: July 1856 Michigan
D:
Married: Nov. 25, 1880
to (Lived in Indianapolis, Ind.)
Mary Ellen Hoover
B: Nov. 1856
D: Jan. 19, 1933
Children:
1a. Ethel Christman
B: Oct. 1880
D:
Married: Oct. 21, 1904
to
Vallie Forthye
B:
D:
1b. Sarah Christman
B: May 10, 1884
D: Feb. 29, 1885 Wells Co. Ind.
1c. Lela Christman
B: Oct. 1886
D:
1d. Ray Christman
B: Mar. 1889
D:
1e. Dwight Christman
B: July 1892
D: Dec. 14, 1892

2. John Christman
B: Oct. 13, 1858 Indiana
D: May 19, 1885 Wells Co. Ind.

** 3. George F. Christman
B: Mar. 26, 1862 Wells Co. Ind.
D: June 26, 1942 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Oct. 2, 1883 Wells Co. Ind.
to
** Maryalis Masterson

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF FREDRICK & CATHERINE (GROSSMAN) CHRISTMAN
(CON'T)
Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

George & Maryalis Christman con't-

** Maryalis Masterson
B: Feb. 28, 1863 Wells Co. Ind.
D: June 3, 1933 Wells co. Ind.
Children:
3a. Maude Catharine Christman
B: Aug. 23, 1884 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 13, 1958 Wells co. Ind.
** 3b. Jennie Maria Christman
B: July 27, 1886 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 19, 1955 Wells Co. Ind.
3c. Hazel Dell Christman
B: May 10, 1888 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Aug. 23, 1966 Wells Co. Ind.
4d. Morna lucile Christman
B: Jan. 8, 1891 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 9, 1896 Wells co. Ind.
4e. Chloe Bernice Christman
B: Feb. 17, 1893 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 7, 1946 Wells Co. Ind.

Fred, Catherine, George, Maryalis (Masterson) and Frank Christman.

This Christman Farm was west of Bluffton in Liberty Twp. Wells Co. Fred Christman bought this farm and built the new barn in 1889 for George and Family. When Jennie Christman married Verd Bender, Verd farmed the 120 A. farm for 1/3 and they built a house on same property where Vera (Bender) Watson and her daughter, Patricia were born.

Postkarte.

An

M. Kathrine Christman, W

Wells Co. Bluffton, Wells Kandse

Unitech States in Indiana

Nord-Amerika

HORRHEIM 10 ZEHN PFENNIG

Fegungsturm

Rietberg

Wasthaus z Krone v. F. Wemmer

GASTHAUS z. KRONE v. F. WEMMER

Post

d C Engel

N°2793

Gruss aus Horrheim Den 22 Mai 1898

Mit Ihr Geehrtes! Möchte Ihnen
damit mitteilen, dass unsere Mutter schon
über 10 Wochen von Ihnen trennen ist schweren
Leiden durch einen sanften Tod erlöst wurde
Sie ist ihr nicht gestorben endlich sein zu dürfen
Sie war 70 Jahre 1 Monat alt. Die durch uns
[illegible] Ihnen aber schreibt sich
[illegible] wir es nicht schreiben selber,
[illegible] Ihnen Ihre traurende
Ich habe von Ihnen Angehörigen erfahren dass Sie [illegible] H. Rau

BLUFFTON CRONICLE 1897

AN OLD CITIZEN DEAD

Fred Christman, For nearly forty years a Resident of Bluffton,
Died at His Central Avenue Home.

Fred Christman died at his residence on Central Avenue May 4, 1897. His death was not unexpected as he has been in failing health since about March 1st. He was born at Odessa, Germany, Jan. 1, 1828 receiving a common school education in that country. and at the age of seventeen left his birthplace to make this country his home. He learned the trade of a baker prior to his coming to the United States and after coming to this country worked at his trade in many of the large cities. He finally settled at Wabash, where he married Catherine Grossman, who survives him. He lived at Wabash until the spring of 1858, when he located at Bluffton, where he has since resided. There were three children born to Mr. & Mrs. Christman, Frank, John and George. Frank has been in business with his father on East Market street for several years. George lives on a farm three miles west of the city. John died in 1885. Mr. Christman had many friend and acquaintances. He has , by close application and industry, acquired considerable property, being one among the largest taxpayers in the country. No man had more sympathy for the poor and unfortunate then he, and although he has loaned large sums of money to this community, he has never foreclosed a mortgage or brought suit to enforce payment of a debt. He was a man of more than ordinary intelligence, a great reader and one who kept
posted in the current events of the day. In his death Bluffton loses one of the best citizens and the family a dear friend. He leaves to perpetuate his memory the highest element of character, that of having lived the life of an honest man.

MRS CATHERINE CHRISTMAN

Mar. 26, 1910

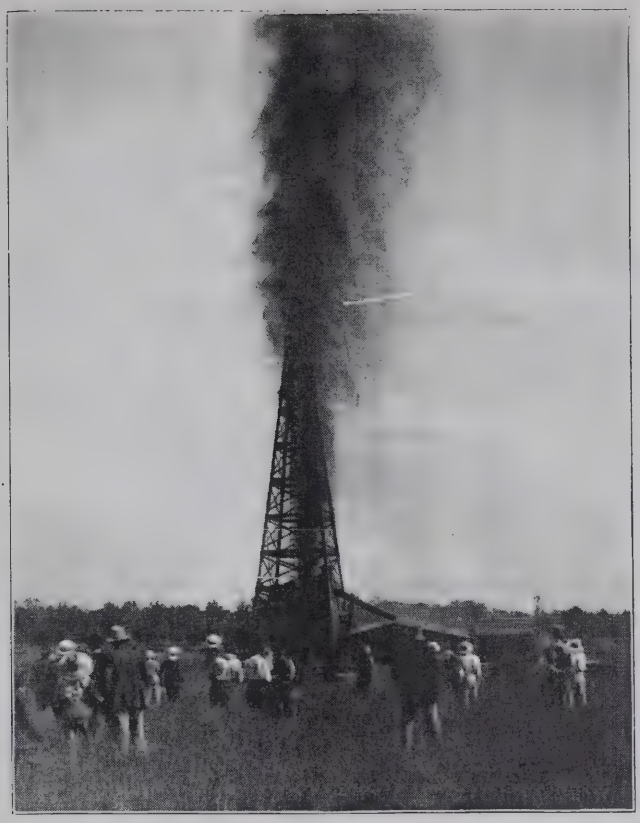
One of Bluffton's Aged and Revered Pioneer Ladies claimed by Death.

Mrs. Catherine Christman, one of the oldest and best known residents of the county died at the home of her son, George Christman, west of Bluffton, where she has made her home since the 6th of Dec. Death was due to dropsy of the brain. Mrs. Christman had been in feeble health for several months. Some time ago she received a fall at her home on West Central Avenue and since then she had been in a semi-invalid condition. Prior to the fall, however, she was in fair health considering her advanced age.

Mrs. Catherine Christman was born in Germany on Aug. 2, 1830, the daughter of Jacob Grossman. When she was about twenty-five years of age she came to this country and located at Wabash, Indiana. She was married there to Frederick Christman who passed away on May 4, 1897. In 1859 they moved to Bluffton where Mr. Christman engaged in the bakery business, a vocation which he followed until his retirement.

Mrs. Christman is survived by two sons, Frank, of Indianapolis, and George, at whose home she died. Another son, John, died on May 19, 1895. Of her own generation there is one half-brother, Frederick Grossman, of Wabash, Ind. Mrs. Christman is also survived by seven grand-children and one great grandchild.

While yet in Germany, Mrs. Christman became a member of the German Lutheran church, a faith to which she continued allegiance to her death. She was revered by the entire community.

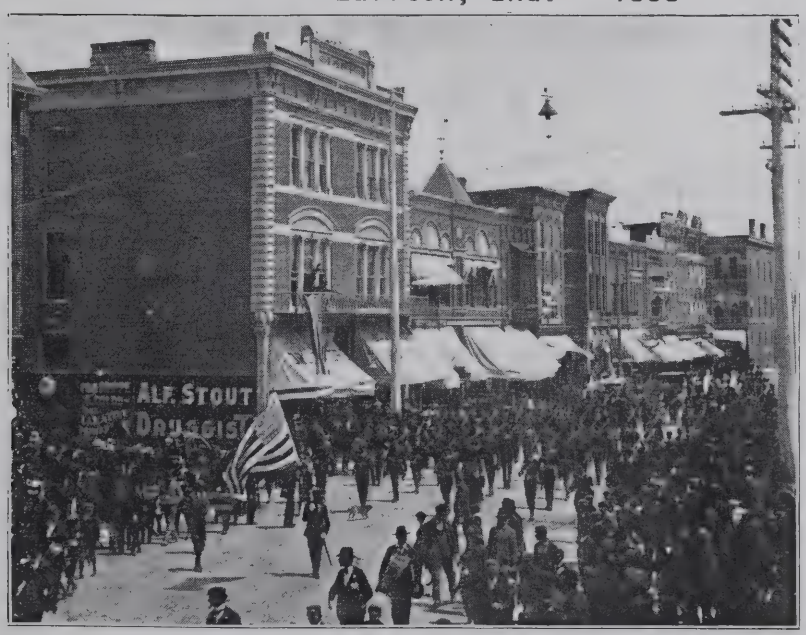


There had been several oil wells on the farm of Elroy & Vera Watson 1 mi. so. of Poneto, Ind. Poneto was a booming town during that time with a bank, saloon etc.

SHOOTING A WELLS COUNTY OIL WELL.

THE EVENING NEWS.

Bluffton, Ind. 1898



CO. E. I. V. I. DEPARTING FROM HOME APR. 26, 1898.

THE EVENING NEWS.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HENRY WILLIAM & MARIA (PERRING) MASTERSON
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Henry William Masterson
B: May 9, 1823 Ohio
D: Apr. 23, 1880 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Sept. 4, 1849 Wells Co. Ind.
to
** Maria Perring (1st marriage: June 1, 1843 to Thomas J. Rockwell
B: May 9, 1825 Oh. (Divorced: Mar. 1849)
D: July 27, 1908 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

1. William Henry Masterson
B: Dec. 27, 1851 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Jan. 4, 1905 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Aug. 28, 1875 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Rebecca Kunkel (daughter of Michael & Mary Ann (Kleinknight) Kunkel
B: Jan. 14, 1857 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Sept. 26, 1926 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

1a. George R. Masterson
B: July 24, 1877 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 30, 1957 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Oct. 26, 1899 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Mary Ellen Walborn
B:
D:

1b. Maltilda Zepha Masterson
B:
D:
Married: Dec. 19, 1900 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Theodore L. Arnold
B:
D:

1c. Lula Delphine Masterson (twin)
B: Mar. 28, 1880 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Aug. 20, 1928 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: June 28, 1899 Wells Co. Ind.
to
George Schorey
B: Aug. 28, 1878 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Sept. 21, 1956 Wells Co. Ind.

1d. Daisy Dean Masterson (twin)
B: May 28, 1880 Wells Co. Ind.
D:
Married: Sept. 26, 1900 Wells Co. Ind.
to
F. W. Kerchner
B:
D:

1e. Ethel H. Masterson
B: June 7, 1882 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 10, 1964 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Feb. 7, 1900 Wells Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HENRY WILLIAM & MARIA (PERRING) MASTERSON
(CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of William Henry & Rebecca Masterson con't)

Ethel married to
Ralph C. Thomas (son of William E. & Jennie (Cole) Thomas)
B: July 4, 1879 Wells Co. Ind.
D: July 24, 1947 Wells Co. Ind.

1f. Anna Masterson
B: Dec. 24, 1888 Wells Co. Ind.
D:
Married: Oct. 18,1914 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Arley A. Hammond
B:
D:

1g. Minnie Masterson (twin)
B: June 20, 1892 Wells Co. Ind.
D:
Married: June 13, 1916 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Joseph A. Fudge
B:
D

1h. Roy Masterson (twin)
B: June 20, 1892 Wells Co. Ind.
D:

1i. Mary Ruth Masterson
B: 1897-6 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Feb. 1957
Married:
to
Kenneth Kucher
B:
D:

2. Josephine Masterson
B: May 2, 1855 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 4, 1934 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: May 13, 1876 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Ephriam Lutz
B: June 15, 1848 Pa. (son of George & Lydia (?) Lutz)
D: May 25, 1932 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

2a. Ray Lutz
B: July 6, 1883 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 12, 1963 Wells Co. Ind.

2b. Jennie Lutz
B: 1886
D:
Married:
to
James Hesper
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HENRY WILLIAM & MARIA (PERRING) MASTERSON
(CON'T)

Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Josephine & Ephriam Lutz)

2c. Dean Lutz
B:
D:
Married:
to
Herman Schwarz
B:
D:

2d. Claude Mathew Lutz
B: June 24, 1892
D: Jan. 23, 1956
Married: Sept. 12, 1925
to
Charlotte M. Henneford
B:
D:

2e. Infant
B: Dec. 1896
D: Jan. 19, 1897 Wells Co. Ind.

2f. George Lutz
B:
D: Wells Co. Ind.

3. Eliza Marcellus Masterson
B: Apr. 17, 1857 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Jan. 19, 1927
(never married:

4. Orman Masterson
B: 1858 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 1932 (moved to Dallas Texas)

** 5. Mary Alice Masterson
B: Feb. 28, 1863 Wells Co. Ind.
D: 1933 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Oct. 2, 1883
to

** George F. Christman
B: Mar. 26, 1862 Wells Co. Ind.
D: June 26, 1942 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

5a. Maude Catherine Christman
B: Aug. 23, 1884 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 13, 1958 Wells Co. Ind.

** 5b. Jennie Maria Christman
B: July 27, 1886 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 19, 1955 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Nov. 24, 1906 Wells Co. Ind.
to

** V. O. Bender
B: Nov. 6, 1885 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 5, 1975 Wells Co. Ind.

5c. Hazel Dell Christman
B: May 10, 1888 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Aug. 23, 1966 Wells Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HENRY WILLIAM & MARIA (PERRING) MASTERSON (CON'T)

Gr-Gr- Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(Children of MaryAlice & George Christman con't)

5d. Morna Lucile Chirstman
B: May 10, 1888 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Aug. 23, 1966 Wells Co. Ind.

5e. Chloe Bernice Christman
B: Feb. 17, 1893 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 7, 1946 Wells Co. Ind.

6. Jennie "Jane" Masterson
B: April 14, 1865 Wells Co. Ind.
D: June 27, 1945 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: May 22, 1890 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Silas Wisner (son of William & Mary (Plummer) Wisner
B: Oct. 30, 1854
D: June 23, 1931 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

6a. Alford Wisner
B: Jan. 1, 1891 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 17, 1964 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Jan. 18, 1912 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Zola Stewart
B:
D:

7. Nancy "Adaline" Masterson
B: Feb. 9, 1867 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Mar. 5, 1933 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Apr. 23, 1892 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Charles Marshall (son of William & Elizabeth (Freel) Marshall)
B: Nov. 12, 1869
D: June 22, 1938 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

7a. Homer Marshall
B: June 6, 1893 Wells Co. Ind.
D:
Married:
to
Lulu Barcus
B: 1895
D: 1935 Wells Co. Ind.

7b. Ruby V. Marshall
B: Mar. 18, 1900 Wells Co. Ind.
D:
Married:
to
Wells
B:
D:

SECTION 9 SECTION 10 SECTION 11 SECTION 12 SECTION 13 SECTION 8

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & (_____ _____) DYSON
(Robert L. Dyson's ------Great-Great-Great Grandparents)

* James Dyson
B: about 1784
D: About 1846
Married: _____
to
* _____
B: _____
D: _____
Children:

1. Greenbury Dyson
B: about 1804 David Co. N. C.
D: Dec. 19, 1831
Married: _____
to
Edith Ward (Eda)
B: _____
D: _____
Children:

1a. David Linsey Dyson
B: about 1828
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Emaline Martin
B: _____
D: _____

1b. Mary Polly Dyson
B: about 1833
D: _____
Married: Nov. 20, 1856
to
James. W. Edwards
B: _____
D: _____

1c. Nancy J. Dyson
B: about 1837
D:
Married: Nov. 14, 1859
to
Right Reavis

1d. Dorcas Dyson
B: about 1842
D: _____
Married: Feb. 1, 1866
to
Samuel P. Edwards
B: _____
D: _____

1e. Barton Dyson
B: about 1843
D: _____

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & (_____ _____) DYSON (CON'T)
(Robert L. Dyson's _____-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

1f. Elizabeth Dyson
B: about 1846
D: _____
Married: Oct. 23, 1870
to
Thomas Gray
B: _____
D: _____

1g. James Calvin Dyson
B: about 1849
D: _____
Married: April 28, 1867
to
Nancy E. Wooten
B: _____
D: _____
Children:
1g1. John R. Wooten
B: _____
D: _____
1g2. Martin Wooten
B: _____
D: _____

James Calvin Dyson 2nd. marriage
B: about 1849
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Florena Beck
B: _____
D: _____

2. Richard Dyson
B: about 1806
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Elizabeth_____
B: _____
D: _____
No Children

3. Mary Polly Dyson
B: about 1817
D: _____
Married: May 11, 1837
to
Thomas Horne
B: _____
D: _____

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & (_____ _____) DYSON (CON'T)
(Robert L. Dyson's ———-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

* 4. William Dyson
B: __1819 Mocksville N. C.
D: May 12, 1896 Mocksville N. C.
Married: _____
to
* Sarah Elvira Stroud
B: June 7, 1817 Mocksville N. C.
D: Aug. 1894 Davie Co. N. C.
Children:
* 4a. James Richard Dyson
B: Oct. 30, 1840 Davie Co. N. C.
D: ___1912 Grant Co. Ind.
4b. William LaFayette Dyson
B: Feb. 11, 1842
D: July 16, 1925 in Kansas
4c. Perry Dyson
B: Mar. 2, 1848
D: ____1870 in Illinois
4d. Tom Dyson
B: April 2, 1850
D: ___1925 Indiana
4e. Mary Elizabeth (Sis) Dyson
B: July 20, 1852
D: May 31, 1930 in No. Carolina
4f. Dorcas Emeline (Duck) Dyson
B: Nov. 3, 1854
D: Sept. 1935 in No. Carolina
4g. John Weisley Dyson
B: July 29, 1857
D: July 1940 in Oklahoma
4h. Pink Dyson
B: Nov. 3, 1891
D: Oct. 20, 1948 in No. Carolina

5. Casander Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
_____Walters
B: _____
D: _____

6. Andrew Jackson Dyson
B: before 1820
D: about 1844 (before father's death)
Married: _____ 1st marriage
to
Ann T. Welch
B: _____
D: _____

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & (_____ _____) DYSON (CON'T)
(Robert L. Dyson's ———-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

6. Andrew Jackson Dyson
   B: before 1820
   D: about 1844 (before father's death)
   Married: Feb. 1, 1843 (2nd marriage)
   to
   Susan Keller or Mathews
   B: _____
   D: _____

7. Tillmon Dyson
   B: about 1825
   D: _____
   Married: Mar. 1845
   to
   Sarah Stroud
   B: _____
   D: _____

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF RICHARD & NANCY (_____) STROUD
(Robert L. Dyson's Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

* Richard Stroud
  B: _____
  D: _____
  Married: _____
    to
* Nancy _____
  B: _____
  D: _____
  Children:
    * 1. Sarah Elvira Stroud
      B: June 7, 1817 Mocksville N. C.
      D: Aug. 1874 Davie Co. N. C.
      Married: _____
        to
    * William Dyson
      B: __1819 Mocksville N. C.
      D: May 12, 1896 Mocksville N. C.
      Children:
        * 1a. James Richard Dyson
          B: Oct. 30, 1840 Davie Co. N. C.
          D: __1912 Grant Co. Ind.
        1b. William LaFayette Dyson
          B: Feb. 11, 1842
          D: July 16, 1925 in Kansas
        1c. Perry Dyson
          B: Mar. 2, 1848
          D: __1870 in Illinois
        1d. Tom Dyson
          B: April 2, 1850
          D: __1925 in Indiana
        1e. Mary Elizabeth (Sis) Dyson
          B: July 20, 1852
          D: May 31, 1930 No. Carolina
        1f. Dorcas Emeline (Duck) Dyson
          B: Nov. 3, 1854
          D: Sept. 1935 in No. Carolina
        1g. John Weisley Dyson
          B: July 29, 1857
          D: July 1940 in Oklahoma
        1h. Pink Dyson
          B: Nov. 3, 1891
          D: Oct. 20, 1948 in No. Carolina

THE GAITHERS GO WAY BACK!

(Twenty Generations of Gaithers From the Time of William, The Conqueror to our 1st John in America)

King Richard 11, King of Normandy

Princess Goda or Gueda, sister of Edward the Confessor (1007-1052)
(Note: No John, the second is shown.)

Walter de Gader, the Lord High Constable, D-1135.

Ralph de Gader, the third. Inherited the great trilateral of Welch castles and possessions in Devonshire & Sussex.

William de Gater, Named after his uncle, William de Gader, the first, came into possession of his estates in Sussex in 1163. Consisted of many manors in the Southeastern section of Sussex near Perensey Castle. D-1165.

Richard de Gater Furnished a feudal force of 25 soldiers to King Henry 11 in 1165 for his wars in France.

Wm. de Gater, the second - named for his grandfather.

Henry de Gater was appointed by King Henry 111 in 1229, one of the justices for the neighbors, Shire of Surry, where he doubtless held estates.

Henry de Gater, the second. Was living in Sussex in 1243.

John de Gater. Member of Parliament from 1338-1352.

Wm. de Gater, the third.

Nichola de Gater, the second of Eastern Sussex 1415. In battle of Azincoeet October 25, 1415. Was closely associated with the Earl of Arnundel.

John Gater, the third. Inherited his father's land in Sussex.

John Gater, the fourth.

Edmund Gater. Sussex 1496.

John Gater, the fifth was living during the reign of Henry V111.

Wm. Gater, the fourth, D-Feb. 5, 1602. Married: Anne--D: Oct. 19, 1586.

Wm. Gater Married May, 9, 1602.

John Gater came to the United States.

NOTE: last name spelling: FRENCH- de Gader - de Gater - Gater
(In America the name was changed to Gaither.)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ZACHARIAH & SARAH (TAYLOR) GAITHER
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Zachariah was 1st married to ? Sciffle (Scaffle)
Zachariah was 2nd marriage to Margaret Lovelace (D: Aug. 13. 1811)

* Zachariah Gaither
B: Nov. 23, 1772
D: Oct. 14, 1843
Married:
to
* Sarah Taylor
B: June 14, 1771
D: Apr. 22, 1856
Children:

1. Milton Gaither
B: Apr. 8, 1812
D: Dec. 25, 1871

* 2. Elijah Gaither
B: Aug. 4, 1816
D: April 3, 1863
Married:
to
* Nancy Jane Comer
B: 1829 Davie Co. No. Carolina
D:
Children:

* 2a. Martha Ann Gaither
B: March 28, 1844
D: Feb. 6, 1923 Ind.

2b. Sarah Catherine Gaither
B: June 14, 1845
D: Nov. 4, 1915

2c. Margaret Elizabeth Gaither
B: Jan. 27, 1847
D: Oct. 8, 1913

2d. Mary Gaither
B: June 18, 1848
D: March 20, 1927

2e. Nancy Gaither
B: 1850
D: May 8, 1922

2f. John J. Gaither
B: Jan 31, 1853
D: July 10, 1886

2g. Zachariah Nathanial Gaither
B: Mar. 13, 1855
D: Oct. 30, 1856

2h. Racheal Louise Gaither
B: Dec. 6, 1856
D: March 24, 1931

2i. Dr. Ellis Gaither
B: March 1, 1860
D: June 22, 1861

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ZACHARIAH & SARAH (TAYLOR) GAITHER (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Children of Elijah & Nancy Jane (Comer) Gaither (Con't)

2j. Tempie Clementine Gaither
B: Nov. 17, 1861
D: April 24, 1935

2k. William Henry Gaither
B: March 15, 1862
D: Jan. 21, 1923

3. Noah Gaither
B: Aug. 17, 1819
D: April 13, 1864

4. Asbury Gaither
B: Dec. 2, 1824
D: Dec. 10, 1861

5. Margaret Gaither
B: April 18, 1827
D:

6. Wiley Gaither
B: June 29, 1829
D: May 9, 1864 (on battlefield)

7. Alexander Gray Gaither
B: April 4, 1832
D: April 28, 1885

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF NATHANIEL & CATHARINE (GODBY) COMER
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Nathaniel Comer
B: 3-5-1795 Va. Halifax Co
D: July 27, 1873 Davie Co. N.C.
Married: Mar. 9, 1815 Halifax Co. Va.
to
* Catharine Godby
B: 1791 Va. Halifax Co.
D: Feb 10, 1852 Davie Co. N.C.
Children:

* 1. Nancy Jane Comer
B: 4-19-1827 Davie Co., No. Carolina
D: July 26, 1886
Married: Jan 3, 1843
to
* Elijah Gaither
B: Aug. 4, 1816 Iredell Co. No. Carolina
D: April 3, 1863
Children:

* 1a. Martha Ann Gaither
B: March 28, 1844
D: Feb. 6, 1923 Ind.

1b. Sarah Catherine Gaither
B: June 14, 1845
D: Nov. 4, 1915

1c. Margaret Elizabeth Gaither
B: Jan. 27, 1847
D: Oct. 8, 1913

1d. Mary Gaither
B: June 18, 1848
D: March 20, 1927

1e. Nancy Gaither
B: 1850
D: May 8, 1922

1f. John J. Gaither
B: Jan. 31, 1853
D: July 10, 1886

1g. Zachariah Nathanial Gaither
B: Mar. 13, 1855
D: Oct. 30, 1856

1h. Racheal Louise Gaither
B: Dec. 6, 1856
D: March 24, 1931

1i. Dr. Ellis Gaither
B: March 1, 1860
D: June 22, 1861

1j. Tempie Clementine Gaither
B: Nov. 17, 1861
D: April 24, 1936

1k. William Henry Gaither
B: March 15, 1862
D: Jan 21. 1923

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF NATHANIEL & CATHARINE (GODBEY) COMER (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

2. Russell George Comer
   B: Nov. 20, 1817 Halifax Va.
   D: Feb. 2, 1889
   Married: Mar. 9, 1855
   Eliza Frances Thomas

3. Christiana L. Comer
   B: Aug. 21, 1819 Halifax Va.
   D: Aug. 18, 1853
   Married: Dec. 22, 1836
   Joel Washington Thomas

4. Rachel Comer
   B: 1821 Halifax Va.
   D: June 5, 1845
   Married: 1838
   Thomas Beaman

5. Nathaniel Hinton Comer
   B: Apr. 17, 1823 Halifax Va.
   D: Sept. 28, 1863
   Married: Mar. 26, 1846
   Martha C. Chamberlain

6. Archibald W. Comer
   B: Jan. 9, 1821 Davie N. C.
   D: May 21, 1885
   Married: Jan. 9, 1844
   Amelia Windsor

7. Edmund Comer
   B: 1832 Davie N. C.
   D:
   Married: June 10, 1858
   Charity Hudson

8. John Henry Comer
   B: Jan. 23, 1835 Davie N. C.
   D: June 20, 1910
   Married: Dec. 31, 1868
   Mary Ellen Lee

9. Daniel Comer
   B: Jan. 21, 1840 Davie N. C.
   D: Feb. 5, 1845

Nathaniel Comer
2nd Marriage:
Rachel Jones

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WARRICK & SARAH (WORTHINGTON) DAVIS
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Warrick Davis
  B: May 13, 1792
  D: Spring 1868
  Married: Sept 16, 1815 Randolph Co. N.C.
  to
* Sarah Worthington
  B: Dec. 1794
  D: Mar. 1866 N. Carolina
  Children:
  * 1. Kelly Davis
    B: Jan 14, 1825
    D : April 27, 1890
    Married: Dec. 31, 1850 Randolph Co. N.C.
    to
  * Jane Coltrain
    B: 1829
    D: Dec. 10, 1880 Grant Co. Ind.
    Children:
    * 1a. William Alexander Smith Davis
      B: Aug. 15, 1853
      D: Sept. 21, 1876
    1b. Ruth Davis
      B:
      D:
    1c. Mandy Davis
      B:
      D:
    1d. James Davis
      B:
      D:
    1e. Rufus Davis
      B:
      D:
    1f. Ruff Davis
      B:
      D:

Kelly Davis 2nd marriage:

Children:
1a. Nellie Davis
  B:
  D:
1b. Ica Davis
  B:
  D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM & MARY (DAVIS) COLTRAIN
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* William Coltrain
  B: Sept. 7, 1797 Randolph Co. N.C.
  D: Feb 3, 1864 Randolph Co. N.C.
  Married: Aug. 6, 1817 Randolph Co. N.C.
  to
* Mary Davis
  B: May 28, 1786
  D: Mar. 1866
  Children:
  * 1. Kelly Davis
    B: Jan. 14, 1825
    D: April 27, 1890 Grant Co. Ind.
    Married: Dec. 31, 1850 Randolph Co. N.C.
    to
  * Jane Coltrain
    B: 1829
    D: Dec. 10, 1880 Grant Co. Ind.
    Children:
    * 1a. William Alexander Smith Davis
      B: Aug. 15, 1853
      D: Sept 21, 1876
    1b. Ruth Davis
      B:
      D:
    1c. Mandy Davis
      B:
      D:
    1d. James Davis
      B:
      D:
    1e. Rufus Davis
      B:
      D:
    1f. Ruff Davis
      B:
      D:

Kelly Davis 2nd marriage:

Children:
1a. Nellie Davis
  B:
  D:
1b. Ica Davis
  B:
  D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF LABAN & SOPHIA (WARD) WOOD
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Laban Wood
B: May 10, 1805
D: July 8, 1858
Married: Aug. 4, 1822
to
* Sophia Ward
B: May 9, 1804
D: July 11, 1849
Children:

* 1. Anthony Ward Wood
B: Aug. 6, 1826
D:
Married: Nov. 23, 1851
to
* Elizabeth Brewer
B: Nov. 28, 1833
D: Sept 23, 1909
Children:

* 1a. Mary Ellen Wood
B: Sept. 4, 1853
D: Oct. 25, 1892

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF BURKETT & ELIZA (COLLINS) EADS
(Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson)

* Burkett Eads
B: Aug. 23, 1798 Virginia
D: Aug. 11, 1866 Madison Co. Ind.
Married: May 27, 1819 Virginia
to
* Eliza Collins
B: Aug. 6, 1800 Virginia
D: Aug. 2, 1885 Madison Co. Ind.

Both are buried in the West Maplewood Cemetery Anderson, Ind.

Children:

1. Amanda Melvina Eads
   B: Mar. 15, 1820
   D: Apr. 11, 1847
   Married: _____
   to
   _____Brown
   B: _____
   D: _____
   Children:
   - 1a. Aleatha Ann Brown
     B: July 15, 1844
     D: _____

2. Edward C. Eads
   B: Nov. 24, 1821
   D: Mar. 7, 1840

3. Oscar Fitzallan Eads
   B: Feb. 3, 1824
   D: June 28, 1859
   Married: _____1846
   to
   Ann Johnson
   B: _____
   D: _____
   Children:
   - 3a. Mailda Ellen Eads
     B: Sept. 12, 1848
     D: Feb. 4, 1909
   - 3b. Harriet Eads
     B: _____1850
     D: _____1921
   - 3c. Oliver Eads
     B: _____1855
     D: (out west)
   - 3d. John W. Eads
     B. Aug. 19, 1857
     D: Dec. 9, 1945
   - 3e. Emily Ann Eads
     B: Jan. 17, 1860
     D: Jan. 24, 1950

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF BURKETT & ELIZA (COLLINS) EADS (CON'T)
(Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson)

4. Aleatha Ann Eads
B: Dec. 17, 1825
D: Oct. 10, 1874
Married: _____
to (lived in Kansas)
_____Rutherford
B: _____
D: _____
Children:
4a. (male) Rutherford
B: _____
D: _____
4b. (female) Rutherford
B: _____
D: _____

* 5. William Burkett Eads
B: Mar. 30, 1828 Carroll Co. Ky.
D: Mar. 11, 1917 Polk Twp. Huntington Co., Ind.
Married: _____1849
to
* Rachael Wamsley
B: Nov. 7, 1830
D: Dec. 8, 1879
Children:
5a. Elzellen Eads
B: Feb. 3, 1849
D: Dec. __1925
5b. Elmira Eads
B: __1851
D: _____
* 5c. Jasper Allen Eads
B: Feb. 17, 1853 Wabash Co. Ind.
D: Mar. 19, 1938 Wabash Co. Ind.
5d. William Eads
B: Mar. 15, 1855
D: May 12, 1881
5e. Issac Eads
B: Mar. 15, 1857
D: Nov. 15, 1915
5f. Martha J. Eads
B: Oc.t 9, 1859
D: Nov. 14, 1926
5g. Sarah Eads
B: Oc.t 11, 1862
D: Nov. 14, 1926
5h. Alice Rachel Eads
B. Dec. __1865
D: Mar. 29, 1879
5i. Laura May eads
B: ___1867
D: Jan 23, 1891

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF BURKETT & ELIZA (COLLINS) EADS (CON'T)
(Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson)

(Children of William Burkett & Rachael Eads-Con't)

5j. John M. Eads
B: Oct. 28, 1872
D: Aug. 18, 1954

6. Lewis Thomas Eads
B: July 9, 1830
D: Jan. 18, 1880
Married: _____
to
Elizabeth _____
B: _____
D: _____
Children:

6a. Francis L. Eads
B: Apr. 8, 1853
D: Oct. 27, 1931

6b. Elzaellen Eads
B: _____1857
D: July 12, 1931

6c. Burkett Eads
B: May 22, 1859
D: _____

6d. John Mac Eads
B: July 4, 1863
D: _____

6e. Ida B. Eads
B: June 5, 1868
D: _____1957

6f.

6g. (twins died at birth)

They had 13 children in all--

7. John Collins Eads
B: Feb. 12, 1833
D: Aug. 10, 1910
Married:_____
to
Mary Elizabeth Anderson
B: _____1832
D: _____1919
Children:

7a. Will J. Eads
B: _____1857
D: _____1901

7b. Margaret Emily Eads
B: Oct. 3, 1859
D: May 3, 1861

7c. Robert Henry Eads
B: Sept. 3, 1867
D: Sept. 25, 1943

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF BURKETT & ELIZA (COLLINS) EADS (CON'T)
(Great-Great-Great-Granparents of Robert Dyson)

(Children of John Collins & Mary Elizabeth Eads Con't)

7d. Lewis T. Eads
B: Oct. 1, 1863
D: Oct. 11, 1864

7e. Joseph Burkett Eads
B: Feb. 24, 1866
D: Oct. 17, 1944

7f. John L. Eads
B: _____
D: _____

7g. Eliza Ann Eads
B: Feb. 2, 1872
D: Dec. 7, 1946

7h. Harriet Isabell Eads
B: July 21, 1876
D: June 9, 1969

8. Elza Ellen Eads
B: Mar. 12, 1835
D: Sept. 4, 1842

9. Robert Henry Eads
B: May 5, 1837
D: Oct. 25, 1849

BURKETT & ELIZA EADS

(Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson)

Burkett Eads
B: Aug. 23, 1798
D: Aug. 11, 1866

Married: May 27, 1819

Eliza Collins
B: Aug. 6, 1800
D: Aug. 2, 1885

BURKETT & ELZA (COLLINS) EADS

Burkett Eads & Elza Collins were both borned in Virginia and married there, later moved to Harrison Co. Ky. After a residence there of some years, they came to Henry Co., Ind. and later moved to Madison Co. Ind. where they lived the rest of their days.

Burkett was elected for sheriff for two years and afterwards became recorder, which he served during the war. He was a influential Democrat, no compromise in his make-up. Democrat was his religion.

During his term of office Congress passed a law requiring all deeds and mortgages to be stamped with a one-dollar revenue stamp; it also required a certificate of the officer taking the acknowledgement, that it was duly stamped according to the law. It also gave the recorder a twenty-five cent fee for recording the certificate. When a person brought in a deed to have it recorded, Burkett would ask him his politics. "I am a Republician, sir" "Well, says Burkett, the fee is one dollar and a half. If you were a Democrat, it would only be one dollar and a quarter." "How is that?" "The government has passed a law requiring me to record this certificate, that your deed is properly stamped. You have voted for this law, now, d__m you, pay for it."

He had a nickname for everyone, he immediately named every stranger who came to town. He called Armstrong Taylor "Snakeroot"--Richard Lake--the Arabian Dick: Michael Dohl--Snakehead" and so on.

During the war, when excitement ran high, the people of Madison Co., on account of the large Democratic majority, were not, as Til Howard would say, considered "loyal by any means". A company of soldiers were passing throught the town and under took to take the place. They said all the county officers put them flight except Burkett Eads, who entrenched himself in his office and showed fight; they passed on and let him alone.

When he lived in Henry Cop. --when people cut their grain by hand, he had the distinction of being the fastest "reaper". in Henry Co. His oldest son , Edward Eads, committed suicide beneath a large beech tree in Liberty Twp., Henry Co. by shooting his brains out with a rifle, while out hunting caused by melancholy from being jilted by his lady love.

These old pioneers were charter members of the Chestnut Grove Christian Faith. At one time he was a Universalist but finally renounced that faith for the Christian Faith. He was a typical pioneer, was strong, athletic, rugged and Eliza was an ideal pioneer woman. He became sheriff in 1856 and in 1860 was elected recorder.

Mr. Eads, like the great majority of pioneers indulged rather excessively in the old fashioned ardent and in his early life became a victim of it's evil effects. To such an extent was he enslaved that about 1846 while living in Lafayette Twp. he had reached the stage of want. But he had a friend in Uriah Vah Pelt, father of S. M. Van Pelt who often gave him

Sustenance. Many nights were the Van Pelts' sons compelled to sit up with Burkett nursing him through "one of his spells". He had reached that stag where he was given "to seeing things", but never to a vicious turn. He finally came to himself and braced up and was given a school in Lafayette Twp. A few years later he again stumbled and fell and it wasn't until he joined the Christian Church that he reformed and it may truly be said his was a marvelous reformation and shows how powerfully the spirit of the Master works in the lives of men. It made Burkett Eads a man honored and respected and he became one of the founders of the Central Christian Church.

They are buried in Anderson Cemetery, now known as West Maplewood, Anderson , Ind. They had nine children.

This was copied from Mildred Eads 1947 book.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ISAAC & ELIZABETH (CARSON) WAMSLEY
Great-Great-Great Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Isaac Wamsley Jr.
B: 1798 Ohio
D: Ind.
Married: May 23, 1819 Franklin Co., Ind.
to
* Elizabeth Carson
B: 1801 Pa.
D:
Children:

1. Lawrence Wamsley
B: 1829
D:

* 2 Rachael Wamsley
B: Nov. 7, 1830 Ind.
D: Dec. 8, 1879
Married: Aug. 3, 1848 Wabash Co. Ind.
to
* William Burkett Eads
B: Mar. 30, 1828 Carroll Co. Ky.
D: March. 11, 1917 Polk Twp. Huntington Co. Ind.
Children:

2a. Elzellen Eads
B: Feb. 3, 1849
D: Dec. 1925

2b. Elmira Eads
B: 1851
D:

* 2c. Jasper Allen Eads
B: Feb. 17, 1853
D: Mar. 19, 1938

2d. William Eads
B: Mar. 15, 1855
D: May 12, 1881

2e. Issac Eads
B: Mar. 15, 1857
D: Nov. 15, 1915

2f. Martha J. Eads
B: Oct. 9, 1859
D: Apr. 7, 1936

2g. Sarah Eads
B: Oct. 11, 1862
D: Nov. 14, 1926

2h. Alice Rachel Eads
B: Dec. 1865
D: Mar. 29, 1879

2i. Laura May eads
B: 1867
D: Jan. 23, 1891

2j. John M. Eads
B: Oct. 28, 1872
D: 1953

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ISAAC & ELIZABETH (CARSON) WAMSLEY (CON'T)
Great-Great-Great Grandparents of Robert Dyson

3. Isaac V. Wamsley
   B: 1838 Ind.
   D:

4. Jasper Wamsley
   B: 1840 Ind.
   D:

5. Rebecca Wamsley
   B: 1842 Ind.
   D:

6. Jethro Wamsley
   B: 1844 Ind.
   D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF REV. JOHN & ELIZABETH (HARLAN) SPARKS
Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Rev. John Sparks
B: Dec. 6, 1806 Laurens Co., So. Carolina
D: Mar. 8, 1863 LaFontaine, Ind.
Married: Nov. 2, 1826 Fayette Co. Ind.
to
* Elizabeth Harlan
B: Jan. 25, 1806 near Greenville, So. Carolina
D: Sept. 19, 1879 LaFontaine, Ind.
Children:

1. Mary Sparks
B:
D:
Married:
to
Albert Smelser
B:
D:
Children:

2. William Sparks
B:
D:
Married:
to

3. Jane Sparks
B:
D:
Married:
to
Labon Allred
B:
D:
Children:

4. Amanda Sparks
B:
D:
Married:
to
Pete Spence
B:
D:
Children:

5. Martha Sparks
B:
D:
Married:
to
William Hamilton
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF REV. JOHN & ELIZABETH (HARLAN) SPARKS (CON'T)

Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

6. Rebecca Sparks
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   to
   ----Sailors
   B:
   D:
   Children:

7. Nancy Sparks
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   to
   ----Jackson
   B:
   D:
   Children:

8. John Sparks
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   to
   ??

* 9. Charlotte Sparks
   B: May 13, 1831 Fayette Co. Ind.
   D: Nov. 14, 1921 Wabash Co. Ind.
   Married: Mar. 25, 1857
   to
* Minus Farlow
   B: May 28, 1814 Baltimore, Md.
   D: Jan 10, 1892
   Children:
   * 9a. Anna Elizabeth Farlow
   B: Feb. 4, 1858
   D: June 18, 1939
   9b. Martha Jane Farlow
   B: Feb. 22, 1859
   D: June 1910
   9c. Armanda Ellen Farlow
   B: Aug. 30, 1861
   D: Aug. 10, 1918
   9d. John Thomas Farlow
   B: Dec. 25, 1864
   D: Feb. 12, 1945
   9e. William Farlow
   B: Nov. 21, 1871
   D: 1963

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF REV. JOHN & ELIZABETH (HARLAN) SPARKS
(CON'T)
Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

10. Sarah Sparks
B:
D:
Married:
to
Jerome Hale
B:
D:
Children:

John Sparks was born in the state of So. Carolina in 1806 and lived to the age of 57 yrs. He was a man of religious nature and early united with the Baptist church, educating himself by his own efforts and entered the ministry, which he filled in a creditable and profitable manner, judging from the good results attending his ministrations. About 1853 he came to Wabash Co. and purchased land at America, his holdings in this stare and Illinois reaching fourteen hundred acres. When he went to Illinois to invest in land it was before inflated money and he carried $600 in gold in a belt about his waist. He purchased 600 acres in Effingham Co. Ill. for $1.00 an acre and later sold it for $40 per acre. He made his home in Lafontaine and helped build the Baptist church at that point. In politics he was formerly a Whig, but in 1840 became an adherent of the Democratic party. He was a man of broad understanding and deep character, and in his death the county lost one of her strongest pillars. His wife was also a native of So. Carolina, her father, Samuel Harlan, having come to this country during the French and Indian wars and located and where she was born in 1807. She passed away to her reward in 1879.

(Taken from the Biographical Memoirs 1901--Wabash Co., Ind.)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF CHRISTOPHER & ANN ( )BURNWORTH
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Christopher Burnworth
B: 1772
D: 1845
Married: 1795
to
* Ann ?
B: 1776
D: 1862
Children: (they had 13 children)

1. Michael Burnworth
B: Sept. 16, 1797
D: Oct. 16, 1869
Married: May 10, 1827
to
Susannah Steiner
B: Feb. 18, 1904
D: Apr. 13, 1868
Children:

1a. Urias Burnworth
B: Apr. 14, 1828
D: May 4, 1906

1b. Ferdinand Edward Burnworth
B: July 31, 1829
D: Aug. 6, 1898

1c. Sarah Jane Burnworth
B:
D:

1d. James Madison Burnworth
B: Mar. 27, 1831
D: Dec. 14, 1918

1e. Alexander Burnworth
B: Feb. 8, 1835
D: Jan 13, 1921

1f. Mary Ann Burnworth
B: Aug. 6, 1837
D:

1g. Artemus Burnworth
B: 1842
D: Mar. 6, 1863 In Civil War, Was drowned while swimming out to the mailboat, got caught in the perpellas of the boat & drowned.

1h. Levi Burnworth
B: 1844
D: Aug. 30, 1864 (Died in Civil War)

1i. Rebecca Ellen Burnworth
B: May 28, 1846
D: May 28, 1888

2. Lydia Burnworth
B: 1799
D: Oct. 16, 1869
Married: Mar. Mar. 27, 1817

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF CHRISTOPHER & ANN ( ) BURNWORTH (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Lydia Burnworth married to
James Shipley
B:
D:

3. George Harrison Burnworth
B: 1801 Fayette Co. Pa.
D:
Married: 1827
to
Catherine Ann Waters
B: 1806 New Jersey
D:
Children:
3a. Infant son
B: 1829
D: 1829
3b. William B. Burnworth
B: 1831
D:
3c. Harriet E. Burnworth
B: 1834
D:
3d. Hannah Burnworth
B: 1838
D:
3e. John W. Burnworth
B: 1840
D:
3f. Martha Burnworth
B: 1842
D:
3g. George W. Burnworth
B: July 10, 1844
D: May 16, 1916
3h. Isaac D. Burnworth
B: 1847
D:
3i. Lydia L. Burnworth
B: 1847
D:
Rebecca Angel (45 yrs. old from New York State and
Robert H. Moffet 13, from Ohio lived with this family.)

4. Jane Burnworth
B: 1803
D:
Married:
to
? Gilpin
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF CHRISTOPHER & ANN ( ) BURNWORTH (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

5. Rebecca Burnworth
B: 1805
D:
Married:
to
? Angel
B:
D:

6. John Burnworth
B: 1807 Antrim Ohio
D: 1875
Married: July 10, 1827
to
Rebecca Porter
B: 1801
D: 1881
Children:
6a. James H. Burnworth
B: July 13, 1828
D: Mar. 21, 1909
6b. William J. Burnworth
B: 1830
D: 1903
6c. Lydia Ann Burnworth
B: 1835
D: 1893
6d. Milton Burnworth
B: 1840
D: 1864 (in prison camp in the Civil War)
6e. John Adam Burnworth
B: 1836
D:
6f. Polly Alice Burnworth
B:
D:

7. Margaret Burnworth
B: 1809
D:
Married:
to
William Gilpin
B:
D:

8. Christopher Burnworth
B: 1812
D: 1864
Married:
to
Sarah Vanary
B:
D:
Children: (6)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF CHRISTOPHER & ANN ( ) BURNWORTH (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Christopher Burnworth 2nd marriage: Oct. 10, 1852
to
Fanny Monah Helvie
B:
D:
Children: (6)

9. Levi Burnworth
B: Dec. 14, 1814
D: Sept. 24, 1874
Married: 1843
to
Lavina Tetrick
B: 1821
D:
Children: (3)

10. Mary Emma Burnworth
B: Jan 30, 1816
D: May 3, 1885
Married: Sept. 1839
to
James Ferguson
B: Sept. 17, 1814
D: July 23, 1890
Children: (9)

10a. Susan Ferguson
B: July 4, 1873
D: Mar. 28, 1926
Married:
1st to ? Balderson
2nd to James Samuel Porter
Married: 1878
Children:
Alvah Orval Porter
B: Mar. 28, 1879
D: Jan 15, 1950
Charles Chester Porter
Mar. 27, 1881
D: Mar. 26, 1953

Story with this family and Lincoln's cabin in southern Indiana.

* 11. Anne Elizabeth Burnworth
B: May 21, 1818
D: June 1, 1896
Married: Oct. 22, 1834
to
* Archabald Porter
B: 1806
D: July 25, 1851
Children:

11a. Hanna Elizabeth Porter
B: July 25, 1835
D: Mar. 12, 1915

Children of Anne & Archabald Porter (con't)

11b. James Samuel Porter
B: Mar. 27, 1840
D: May 30, 1910

* 11c. Christopher Burnworth Porter
B: Dec. 26, 1844
D: July 25, 1912 Wabash Co. Ind.

11d. William Harrison Porter
B: 1846
D: 1868

11e. Margaret Rebecca Porter
B: Dec. 10, 1849
D: 1937

11f. Sarah Jane Porter
B: 1851
D: Oct. 16, 1878

12. David Burnworth
B: Aug. 2, 1820
D: Feb. 9, 1895
Married: Apr. 15, 1847
to
Susan Gilpin
B: June 1, 1829
D: Jan. 1, 1908
Children:

12a. John Christopher Burnworth
B: Nov. 30, 1848
D: June 2, 1935

12b. Frances Ann (Sis) Burnworth
B: 1850
D:

12c. Martha Jane Burnworth
B: 1852
D: 1937

12d. James Porter Burnworth
B: 1854
D: 1931

12e. Constantine Lomax (Doc) Burnworth
B: 1856
D: 1941

12f. Mary Elizabeth (Mell) Burnworth
B: 1858
D: 1939

12g. Rebecca Burnworth
B: 1860
D: 1939

12h. George Burnworth
B:
D: 1922

SECTION 10 SECTION 11 SECTION 12 SECTION 13 SECTION 15

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Wastson) Dyson

** John Watson
B: 1788 Md.
D: Sept. 28, 1871 Watson Cem., Jackson Twp., DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married:
to
** Elizabeth Simson
B: 1785 Va.
D: April 1, 1840 Watson Cem., Jackson Twp. Dekalb Co. Ind.
Children:

1. Mary Ann Watson
B: 1806
D: 1879
Married: Nov. 18, 1844
to
Elias Osbun
B: 1819
D: 1876
Children:

1a. Samuel Osbun
B: 1844 (children-Frank & Henry (Hank))
D:

1b. Elizabeth Osbun
B: 1849
D: 1918
Married: (May have been Hamline Carpenter April 6, 1861-Fulton Co. Ind.)

1c. Aaron Osbun (twin)
B: 1852
D: 1933

1d. John W. Osbun (twin)
B: 1852
D: 1939

1e. Laviana Osbun
B: 1860
D: 1920
Married:
to
John Dove
B:
D:
Children:

1e1. Minnie Dove
B: 1885
D: 1960
Married: John Armstrong
Children:
Laura Armstrong married Marion Reasoner
Children:
Bessie Reasoner B: 1906
Married: Ernest Pfirman
Children:
William Pfirman

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

2. Mary Watson
B: 1806 Md.
D: 1890
Married:
to
Willis Bishop
B: 1806 Pa.
D: 1875
Children:
2a. John Wesley Bishop
B: Feb. 28, 1834 Oh.
D: Jan. 14, 1907 Spencerville, Ind.
2b. William Bishop
B: 1837 Oh.
D:
2c. William Bishop
B: 1839 Ind.
D:
2d. James W. Bishop
B: 1843 Ind.
D:
Married:
to
Mary Mullen
B:
D:
Children:
2d1. Martha E. Bishop

2d2. Ophia Bishop

2d3. Charles C. Bishop

3. Catharine Watson
B: Mar. 17, 1811
D: June 24, 1891 Spencerville, Ind.
Married:
to
Benjamin Hursh
B: 1812 N. Y. or N. J.
D: Nov. 22, 1867
Children;
3a. Elizabeth Hursh
B: 1834 Oh.
D:
3b. Sarah Ann Hursh
B: Apr. 21, 1838 Oh
D: June 27, 1874
Married:
to
John Van Zile
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(children of Catharine & Benjamin Hursh con't)

3c. Catherine Hursh
B: 1840 Ind.
D: Nov. 25, 1900 Spencerville, Ind. (single)

3d. John Hursh
B: 1835
D: Mar. 9, 1842

3e. James W. Hursh
B: 1846 Ind.
D:

3f. Hiram G. Hursh
B: 1849 Ind.
D:

4. William Watson
B: 1812 Ohio
D: (buried in Spencerville)
Married: July 26, 1838
to
Susan Elizabeth Smith
B: 1815 Pa.
D:
Children:

4a. Mary Watson
B: 1839 Ind.
D: Jan. 26, 1902 Spencerville, Ind.
Married: June 9, 1859
to
Harrison Dove
B:
D:

4b. Elizabeth Watson
B: 1841
D: Feb. 27, 1857 (Watson Cem. Jackson Twp. Dekalb

4c. Rebecca Jane Watson
B: 1843
D:
Married: Dec. 14, 1876
to
Jacob Gratz
B:
D:

4d. Martha Watson
B: 1847
D:
Married: May 12, 1861
to
J. E. Stafford
B:
D:

5. Charles Watson
B: Apr. 16, 1815 Ohio
D: Aug. 4, 1905 Spencerville, Ind.
Married:
to
Rachel Wyatt

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(Charles & Rachel Watson con't)

Rachel Wyatt
B: 1822 Oh.
D:
Children:

5a. John Watson
B: 1841 Ind.
D: June 19, 1853

5b. Eva Watson
B: 1842 Ind.
D:

5c. Mary Watson
B: 1846
D: 1853

5d. Lydia Watson
B: 1849
D:

5e. Nathan Watson
B: 1851
D:

5f. Samuel Watson
B: 1854
D:

5g. Jesse E. Watson
B: 1855
D: 1936
Married:
to
Almedia Franks
B: 1857
D: 1948
Children:

5g1. Floyd Watson
B: 1896
D: 1975
Married:
to
Agnes (?)
B: 1897
D:

5h. Charles W. Watson
B: 1859
D:

6. Elizabeth Watson
B: about 1815 Ohio
D:
Married: Jan 29, 1835 Richland Co. Oh.
to
John C. Hursh
B: 1814 N. J.
D:
Children:

6a. Luther Hursh
B: 1835 Oh.
D: May 1860

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(Elizabeth & John Hursh children con't)

6b. William Hursh
B: 1836
D:

6c. Enoch Hursh married: June 26, 1859
B: 1838 In. Catherine Van Zile
D:

6d. Elizabeth Hursh
B: 1840 Ind.
D:

6e. Mary Hursh
B: 1842 In.
D:

6f. Nancy Hursh married: June 7, 1868
B: 1844 Ind. Bernard Hiemon
D:

6g. John Hursh
B: 1845 Ind.
D:

6h. Catherine Hursh
B: 1846 Ind.
D:

6i. RoseAnn Hursh
B: 1848 Ind.
D:

6j. Emmaline Hursh (twin)
B: 1849 Ind.
D:

6k. Eveline Hursh (twin)
B: 1849 Ind.
D: Apr 25, 1863 Leo. Dn.

** 7. Jesse Watson
B: June 20, 1817 Ohio
D: Aug. 22, 1854 (Watson Cem.-Jackson Twp., DeKalb Co. Ind.)
Married: Nov. 6, 1843 (Dekalb Co. Ind.)
to
** Mary Ann Osborn (Lige)
B: Nov. 30, 1823
D: April 22, 1854 (Watson Cem., Dekalb Co., Jackson Twp.)
Children:

7a. Susanna Watson (lived with Wm McClellan when age 9)
B: 1845 Ind. (Mrs. McClellan & Mary Ann were sisters)
D:
Married: July 26, 1868 Dekalb Co. Ind.
to
Silas McGowan
B: (living in Fulton Co. Ind. Dec. 1873)
D:
Children:

7a1. William Arnold McGovern (Adopted by Wm McClellan)
B: Sept. 12, 1869
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(Jesse & Mary Ann Watson's children con't)

7b. Elizabeth Watson
B: 1846
D:
Married: Mar. 6, 1870 DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
James W. McClellan
B: 1849
D:
Children:
7b1. William A. McClellan
B: 1880
D: (I believe to be Wells Co. Ind.)

** 7c. Aaron Watson
B: June 3, 1848 Ind.
D: July 5, 1913 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married: Sept. 24, 1871 Allen Co. Ind.
to
** Tabitha D. Howey
B: Nov. 11, 1852
D: Jan. 6, 1922 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Children:
7c1. Mary Jane Watson
B: Sept. 18, 1872 Allen Co. Ind.
D: July 26, 1925 DeKalb Co. Ind.
** 7c2. Willard Aaron Watson
B: Oct. 1878 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: Oct. 27, 1919 DeKalb Co. Ind.
7c3. Artie Mae Watson
B: Oct. 1882 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: Aug. 26, 1903 DeKalb Co. Ind.

7d. John L. Watson
B: 1850
D: Aug. 7, 1896 (Viberg Cem. Allen Co. Ind.)
Married: Mar. 5, 1871 DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
Margaret (Maggie) Watson (daughter of William & Celesta Watson)
B: 1851
D:
Children:
7d1. Gaylord Watson
B: 1876
D:
Married: Sept. 4, 1902
to
Harriette Warner
B:
D:
(Maggie's 2nd marriage: Oct. 16, 1902 to
Ezra M. Millington)

Jesse Watson's 2nd marriage: July 27, 1854
to Harriet Stewart
B: 1834 Tenn. D: July 31, 1890 Bear Creek Cem.
(after Jesse died--Harriet Married: June 10, 1858 to
Jonathan Irvin B: 1821 D: May 6, 1862 Bear Creek Cem.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

8. Benjamin Watson (Gr-Grandfather to Barbara Coplin)
B: Nov. 1819 (see pg. at end of this family)
D: June 17, 1877
Married:
to
Elizabeth Zimmerman
B:
D: June 9, 1857

Benjamin Watson 2nd marriage: Nov. 1, 1857
to
Sarah Zimmerman
B: 1838
D: Apr. 23, 1873
Children:

8a. Lucy Olive Watson
B: Aug. 16, 1858
D: Dec. 19, 1893

8b. Myron Eugene Watson
B: Apr. 16, 1860
D: Mar. 30, 1935

8c. Mary Francis Watson
B: July 29, 1861
D: Aug. 30, 1900

8d. Morten Watson
B: Sept. 18, 1864
D: Mar. 31, 1869

8e. Nancy Jane Watson
B: Mar. 1866
D: Aug. 18, 1931

8f. John Watson
B: Feb. 22, 1868
D: Nov. 6, 1873

8g. George W. Watson (Barbara Coplin's grand father)
B: Sept. 13, 1869
D: Dec. 18, 1942
Married: 1898
to
Alice Bailey
B: 1882 Allen Co. Ind.
D: 1965 White City Cem. DeKalb Co. Ind.
Children:

8g1. Gladys Watson (Barbara Coplin's parents)
B: Oct. 30, 1899 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: Jan. 1986 Noble Co. Ind.
Married: May 18, 1918
Ray Wasson
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(children of Benjamin & Elizabeth Watson con't)

8h. Hiram Franklin Watson
B: April 14, 1871
D: Nov. 4, 1942

8i. Sarah Elberta Watson
B: Mar. 6, 1873
D: Aug. 28, 1907 Spencerville, Ind.
Married:
to
Harry Jones
B:
D:

9. Isabell Watson
B: Feb. 15, 1824 Oh.
D: Jan. 11, 1891
Married: Mar. 8, 1839
to
James Means Jr.
B: 1814 Pa.
D: Sept. 28, 1868
Children:

(Isabell & James Means raised Aaron Watson--Patricia's Gr-Grandfather)

9a. John W. Means
B: 1839
D:
Married: Aug. 1, 1869
to
Rebecca Farver (Parents-Isaac & Mary Farver)
B: May 21, 1852
D:
Children: (7 children)

9a1. Clara Farver
B:
D:

9a2. Ida Viola Farver
B:
D:

9a3. Irene May Farver
B:
D:

9a4. Nettie E. Farver
B:
D:

9a5. Mary Belle Farver
B:
D:

9a6. James W. Farver
B:
D:

9a7. infant (died)

9b. William Means
B: 1840 Ind.
D: 1915
Married:
to
Lecta (?)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (SIMSON) WATSON (CON'T
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(children of James & Isabell Means con't)

Lecta (?)
B: 1844
D: 1922

9c. Elizabeth Means
B: 1842 Ind.
D:
Married:
to
Willis Bishop
B: 1839 Ind.
D:

9d. Mary Jane Means
B:
D: in infancy

9e. James Means
B:
D: in infancy

10. Thursey Watson
B:
D:
Married: Nov. 16, 1838
to
Eliza Smith
B:
D:
Children:

10a. Jesse Smith
B:
D: (moved to Fulton Co. Ind.)

10b. Mary Smith
B:
D:

Eliza Smith had a 2nd marriage:

11. Mary Watson
B:
D: in infancy

12. Mary Jane Watson
B:
D: in infancy

13. James Watson
B:
D: when infant

John Watson's 2nd marriage: Nov. 6, 1843 to
Fanny Steward (Stewart)
B: Jan. 1803
D: Sept. 5, 1871 (White City Cem. Spencerville, Ind.)
Children:

1. James W. Watson
B: 1847
D: Mar. 12, 1880
Married: Mar. 24, 1872 Allen Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN WATSON AND FANNY STEWARD
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandfather of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(James w. Watson con't)

Married to
Mary E. Howey
B: 1848 Ashland Co. Oh.
D:
Children:
1a. Melvin Watson
B: Aug. 3, 1873
D: Aug. 24, 1873 White City Cem.
1b. Infant Watson
B: Nov. 17, 1878
D: Nov. 18, 1878 White City Cem.

Fanny's 1st marriage: to (Fanny was the daughter of Mac Gowan)
Richard Pellet
B:
D: Apr. 15, 1829
Children:
Lacenda Pellet
Albert Pellet
Richard Pellet

Fanny's 2nd marriage: to
James Steward
B:
D:
Children:
1. Harriet Stewart (Jesse Watson's 2nd wife)
B: 1834 Tenn.
D: July 31, 1890 Bear Creek Cem.
Harriet's 2nd marriage: June 10, 1858 to
Jonathan Irvin
B: 1821
D: May 6, 1862 Bear Creek Cem.
2. Dulcenia Stewart (deceased)
3. David Stewart
4. John M. Stewart

FAMILY OF BARBARA (WASSON) COPLIN

(Grandfather)

George Watson (son of Benjamin & Sarah (Zimmerman) Watson
B:
D:
Married:
Alice C. Bailey
B: 1882 Allen Co. Ind.
D: 1965 Spencerville, Ind.
Children:

1. Gladys Watson (Barbara's mother)
   B: Oct. 30, 1899 Dekalb Co. Ind.
   D: 1986 Noble Co. Ind.
   Married: May 18, 1918
   to
   Ray Wasson
   B: Mar. 2, 1896 Dekalb Co. Ind.
   D: June 13, 1986 Noble Co. Ind.
   Children:
   a. Margaret L. Wasson
      B: Aug. 12, 1919
      D:
      Married: Jan. 17, 1940
      to
      Joe Barnes
      B: 1907
      D: 1954
      Margaret's 2nd marriage:
      Marvin Williams

   b. Jean Watson Wasson
      B: Oct. 23, 1922
      D:
      Married:
      Hilda McNamara
      B:
      D:

   c. Barbara Jean Wasson (our subject)
      B: June 15, 1924
      D:
      Married: Sept. 13, 1943
      to
      Irvin Coplin
      B: Aug. 13, 1922
      D:
      Children:
      c1. Irvin Bruce Coplin Jr.
      B: Sept. 13, 1946
      D:
      Married: Apr. 26, 1968 Noble Co. Ind.
      to
      Sharon Kay Woodward
      B: Apr. 9, 1949
      D:

FAMILY OF BARBARA (WASSON) COPLIN (CON'T)

(children of Bruce & Sharon Coplin)

c1a Philip Bruce Coplin
B:
D:

c1b Mathew Irvin Coplin
B:
D:

c1c Tammie Loraine Coplin
B: Oct. 1, 1974
D:

c2. Anna Christine Coplin
B: July 31, 1948
D:
Married: Aug. 28, 1967
to
Kenneth Lee Butler
B: Sept. 23, 1946
D:
Children:

c2a Kenneth Lee Butler Jr.
B: Mar. 19, 1968
D:
Married: Nov. 27, 1988
Lissa DeLong
1. Audrey E. Butler
B: Apr. 1989

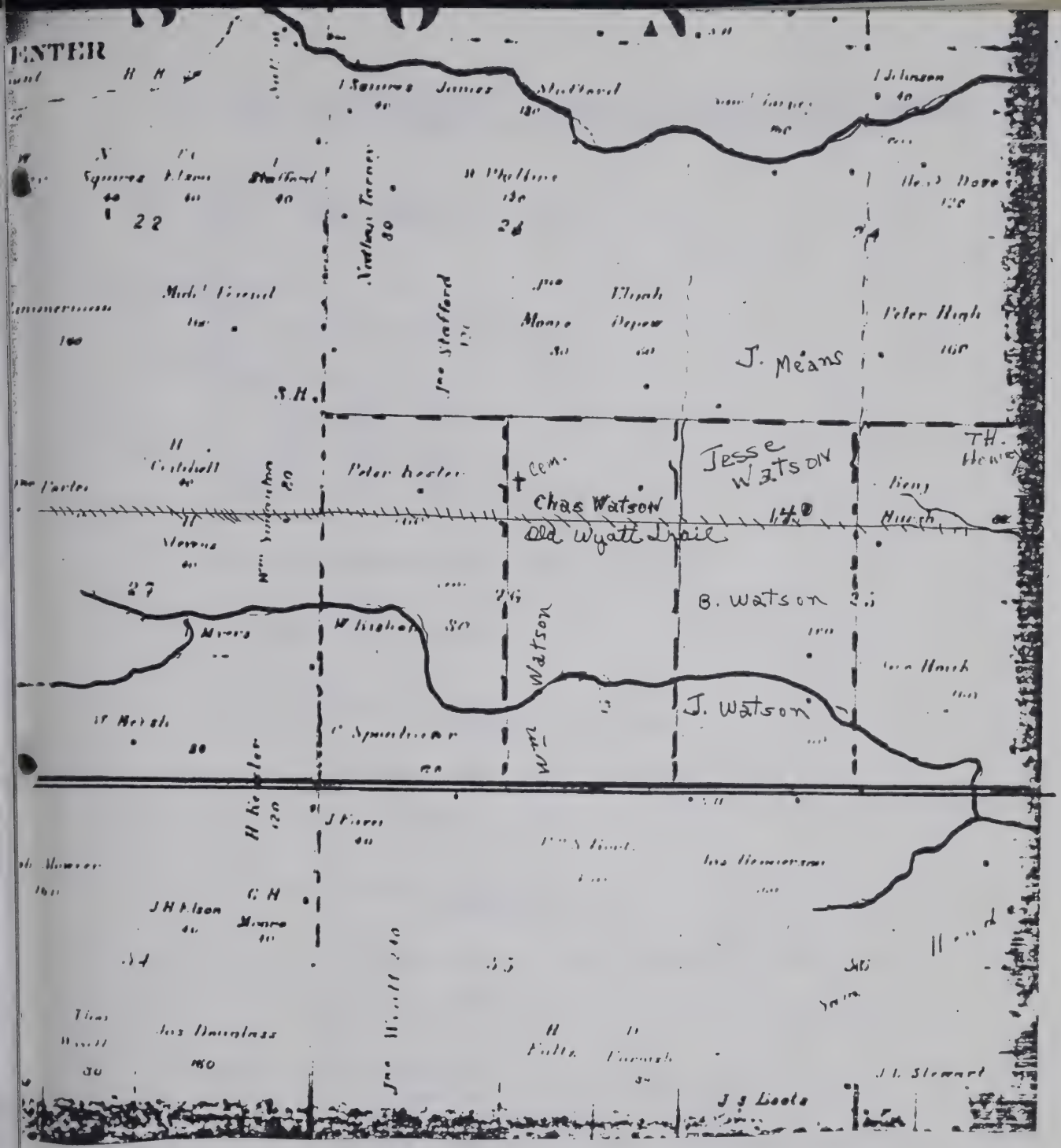
c2b Amy Marie Butler
B: Sept. 13, 1974
D:

c2c Rebecca Rae Butler
B: Nov. 10, 1976
D:

c3 Kathryn Elizabeth Coplin
B: June 23, 1950
D:
Married: Feb. 6, 1971
to
Issac E. Williams
B:
D:
Children:

c3a Melinda Williams
B: Oct. 24, 1976
D:

c3b. Joshua Edward Williams
B: Jan. 16, 1981
D:



This early plat of Jackson Twp. DeKalb Co. Ind. indicates location of the Watson settlement. Aaron Watson lived with J. Means after his father's (Jesse) death. Notice Thomas Howey land was near by (Tobitha's family). The old Wyatt Trail (wagon road) going west and on to Hopewell Village (Indian) These Indians helped the Watsons build their log homes. Notice where the Watson Cemetery. John & Wm each bought a section and 1/2 of land and divided up with their children. Sections 26 & 25. about 1836. It was this time John Watson was elected to the Grand Jury.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF AARON & SUSANNA (HUCH) OSBORNE
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Aaron Osborne
B: Feb. 12, 1793 N. J.
D: Feb. 8, 1882 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married:
to
** Susanna Huch
B: 1793 N.J.
D: Jan. 29, 1863 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Children:
1. John Osborne
B: Apr. 19, 1819
D: Dec. 23, 1881
** 2. Mary Ann Osborne
B: Nov. 30, 1823 Oh.
D: Apr. 22, 1854 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married: 1st. Lige

Mary Ann Married: 2nd: Nov. 6, 1843
to
** Jesse Watson
B: June 20, 1817 Oh.
D:
Children:
2a. Susanna Watson
B: 1845 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D:
Married: July 26, 1868 DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
Silas McGowan
B:
D:
2b. Elizabeth Watson
B: 1846 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D:
Married: Mar. 6, 1870 DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
James W. McClellan
B: 1849
D:
** 2c. Aaron Watson
B: June 3, 1848 DeKalb Co. Ind.
D: July 5, 1913 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married: Sept. 24, 1871 Allen Co. Ind.
to
** Tabitha D. Howey
B: Nov. 11, 1852
D: Jan. 6, 1922 DeKalb Co. Ind.
2d. John L. Watson
B: 1850
D: Aug. 7, 1896 Allen Co. Ind.
Married: Mar. 5, 1871 DeKalb Co. Ind.
to
Margaret (Maggie) Watson (daughter of William & Celesta)
B: 1851
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF AARON & SUSANNA (HUCH) OSBORNE (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(Jesse Watson con't)

Jesse's 2nd marriage: July 27, 1854
Harriet Stewart
B: 1834 Tenn.
D:

3. Moses Osborne
B:
D:
Married Sept. 12, 1839 Wayne Co. Oh.
to
Sarah Lidge
B: 1825
D:

4. William Osborne
B:
D:

5. Elias Osborne
B: 1819
D: Nov. 24, 1875
Married: Nov. 18, 1844
to
Mary Ann Watson
B: 1806
D: 1879
Children:

5a. Samuel Osborne
B: 1844
D:

5b. Elizabeth Osborne
B: 1849
D: 1918

5c. Aaron Osborne (twin)
B: 1852
D: 1933

5d. John W. Osborne (twin)
B: 1852
D: 1939

5e. Laviana Osborne
B: 1860
D: 1920

6. Permelia Osborne
B: May 19, 1829 Wayne Co. Oh.
D:
Married: Sept. 2, 1849
to
William McClellan
B: Oct. 23, 1826 Wayne Co. Oh.
D:
Children: (none) (they adopted William
(raised- nephew-Aaron Osborn
neice-Susanna Watson-Susanna's son William Arnold
& Harrison S. Wiser McGovern

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF AARON & SUSANNA (HUCH) OSBORNE (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

7. Jane Osborn
B: may 23, 1825
D: may 11, 1895 Cedar Chapel
Married: June 27, 1839 Oh. Wayne Co.
to
Samuel Lidge
B: July 4, 1814
D: July 3, 1900

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & NANCY ( ) HOWEY
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Thomas Howey
B: 1789 Pa
D: May 20, 1869 White City Cem., DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married:
** Nancy __
B: 1792 Pa.
D:
Children:
** 1. William Howey
B: 1808 Pa.
D: Ind.
Married:
to
** Mary J. Reed
B: 1823 Ohio
D: DeKalb Co. Ind.
Children:
1a. James R. Howey
B: 1842 Ohio
D: Aug. 20, 1908
1b. William Corven Howey
B: Aug. 15, 1844 Ohio
D: May 28, 1904 Cedar Creek Twp. Allen Co. Ind.
1c. John K. Howey
B: Nov. 11, 1845 Ashland Co. Ohio
D: Oct. 1, 1902 DeKalb Co. Ind.
1d. Mary E. Howey
B: 1848 Ashland Co. Ohio
D:
** 1e. Tabitha D. Howey
B: Nov. 11, 1852
D: July 5, 1913 DeKalb Co. Ind.
1f. Sarah O. Howey
B:
D:
1g. Isabell Howey
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & MARY (KIRK) REED
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** James Reed
B: Pa.
D:
Married:
to
** Mary Kirk
B: Ohio
D:
Children:

** 1. Mary J. Reed
B: Feb. 2, 1823 Ohio
D: Feb. 8, 1903 DeKalb Co. (White City, Spencerville, Ind.)
Married:
to
** William Howey
B: 1808 Pa.
D: 1880 Ind.
Children:

1a. James R. Howey
B: 1842 Ohio
D: Aug. 20, 1908

1b. William Corven Howey
B: Aug. 15, 1844 Ohio
D: May 28, 1904 Cedar Creek Twp, Allen Co. Ind.

1c. John K. Howey
B: Nov. 11, 1845 Ashland Co. Ohio
D: Oct. 1, 1902 DeKalb Co. Ind.

1d. Mary E. Howey
B: 1848 Ashland Co. Ohio
D:

** 1e. Tabitha D. Howey
B: Nov. 11, 1852
D: July 5, 1913 DeKalb Co. - Woodlawn

1f. Sarah O. Howey
B:
D:

1g. Isabell Howey
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & SALLEY (MEESE) ALTMAN
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** John Altman
B: Sept. 1814 Starke Co. Ohio
D:
Married: Aug. 29, 1833
to
** Salley Meese
B: Apr. 12, 1814
D: Aug. 25, 1835 Starke Co. Ohio
Children:

** 1. Dorothy Altman
B: Feb. 16, 1835 Ohio
D:
Married: Oct 20, 1855 Mahoning Co. Oh
to
** James Firgusson
B: Ohio
D:
Children:

1a. Walter Firgusson
B:
D:

1b. James Firgusson (never married)
B:
D:

** 1c. John Firgusson
B: June 20, 1860 Wabash Co. Ind.
D: Dec 13, 1920, Allen Co. In.

1d. Isadore Firgusson
B:
D: Allen Co. Ind.

1e. Mahola Firgusson
B:
D: Allen Co. Ind.

John Altman's 2nd marriage: June 5, 1837 Starke Co. Ohio
to
Mahala Cooper
B: Nov. 14, 1821 Starke Co. Ohio
D: Feb. 28, 1904 Huntington Co. Ind.
Mahala's father - John Cooper
Mahala's mother - Margaret ( )
B: 1783
D: Jan 21, 1865 Funk Cemetery-Huntington, Ind.

(John fathered 22 children)

Children: (of John & Mahala)

1. Henry Altman
B: July 25, 1838 Starke Co. Ohio
D: Feb. 14, 1926
Married:
to
Elizabeth Krieder
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & MAHALA (COOPER) ALTMAN (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandfather of Patricia (Watson) Dyson (AULTMAN)

Children of John & Mahala con't -

2. Sarah Altman
   B: June 1, 1839 Huntington Co. Ind.
   D: Mar. 28, 1844
3. Caroline Altman
   B: Oct. 5, 1840 Huntington Co. Ind.
   D: Feb. 28, 1904
   Married:
   to
   Henry Shoemaker
   B:
   D:
   2nd marriage:
   Jacob Earley
   B:
   D:
4. Aaron Altman
   B: June 16, 1844 Huntington Co. Ind.
   D: Mar. 18, 1845
5. John C. Altman
   B: Feb. 5, 1846 Huntington Co. Ind.
   D: Mar. 17, 1926
   Married:
   to
   Buena Vista Emley
   B:
   D:
6. Mary Jane Altman
   B: 1847 Huntington Co. Ind.
   D:
   Married:
   to
   George Hullabarger
   B:
   D:
7. Mahala Altman
   B: Oct. 3, 1849 Huntington Co. Ind.
   D: Oct. 25, 1919
   Married:
   to
   Layman William Emrich
   B:
   D:
8. Rebecca Altman
   B: Feb. 16, 1850 Huntington Co. Ind.
   D:
9. George Altman
   B: Oct. 8, 1851 Huntington Co. Ind.
   D:
   Married:
   to
   Magadalina Gaddis
   B:
   D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & MAHALA (COOPER) ALTMAN (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandfather of Patricia (Watson) Dyson (AULTMAN)

Children of John & Mahala con't -

10. Jacob Altman
    B: Oct. 6, 1853 Huntington Co. Ind.
    D: April 22, 1854
11. Elias Altman
    B: Feb. 27, 1860 Huntington Co. Ind.
    D: May 10, 1880 (never married)
12. Margaret Altman
    B: Nov. 22, 1861 Huntington Co. Ind.
    D:
    Married:
    to
    George Thorn
    B:
    D:
13. Dennis Altman
    B: Huntington Co. Ind.
    D:
    Married:
    to
    Sidney Bonebraker
    B:
    D:
14. Daniel Altman
    B: Huntington Co. Ind.
    D:
15. Ruben Altman
    B: Huntington Co. Ind.
    D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & MAGDALENA (LONGENECKER) BENDER
(Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson)

John may have had 2 wives (one of which could of been Margaret (?)

** John Bender
B: Aug. 29, 1761 Pa
D:
Married:
Margaret (?) or Magdalena Longenecker
B: 1790 Pa
D:
Children:
1. Anna Bender
B: Christianed Aug. 1807
D:

** 2. John Bender
B: 1807 Berks Pa.
D: July 11, 1879 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Mar. 1837 Lebanon Pa.
** Barbara Mast
B: Sept. 21, 1815 Berks Co. Pa.
D: June 6, 1912 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:
2a. Susanna Bender
B: 1840 Berks Pa.
D: 1921
2b. John H. Bender
B: Dec. 1, 1840 Berks Co. Pa.
D: 1913
2c. Liza Bender
B:
D:
2d. Abraham Bender
B: 1843 Berks Co. Pa.
D: in Civil War
2e. Catherine Bender
B: 1845 Berks Co. Pa.
D:
2f. William Bender
B: 1848 Berks Co. Pa.
D:
2g. Sam Bender
B: 1850 Berks Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 11, 1919
2h. Franklin Bender
B: 1853 Berks Co. Pa.
D: in Civil War
** 2i. Jonathan Bender
B: 1854 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 31, 1915 Wells Co. Ind.
2j. Aaron Bender
B: 1858 Wells Co. Ind.
D: 1861 Wells Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & (?) BENDER (CON'T)
(3 Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson)

3. Rosina Bender
   B: Christening Mar. 1812
   D:

4. Shott Ludwig Bender
   B: Christening Jan 1815
   D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HENRY & ANNA (SWATZELL) STAVER
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Henry Staver
B: Mar. 27, 1795 Dauphin, Pa.
D: Montgomery Co. Ohio
Married: Oct. 7, 1820
to
** Anna Swatzell
B:
D: June 12, 1828 Montgomery Co., Ohio
Children:
1. Samuel Staver
B:
D:
** 2. Jonathan Staver
B: 1826 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: 1895 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: 1846 Montgomery Co. Ohio
to
Sara Rhoads
B:
D: 1851 Montgomery Co. Ohio
Children:
2a. Lydia Staver
B: 1849 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: 1931 Wells Co. Ind.
2b. Mary Staver
B: 1851 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D:

Jonathan Staver 2nd marriage: Oct. 16, 1853
to
** Minerva Hoops
B: Jan. 17, 1826 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: Jan. 23, 1913 St. Paul - Rockcreek Twp. Wells Co. Ind.
Children:
2a. Sarah Staver
B: 1853 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: Sept. 16, 1913
2b. Eliza Jane Staver
B: 1855 Ind.
D: 1941
2c. Susannah Elizabeth Staver
B: Aug. 13, 1857 Ind.
D: March 14, 1941
** 2d. Amanda Evelyn Staver
B: April 10, 1859 Ind.
D: Dec. 18, 1942 Wells Co. Ind.
2e. Samatha Ellen Staver
B: 1862 Ind.
D: 1955
2f. John H. Staver
B: 1856
D: 1963

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HENRY & ANNA (SWATZELL) & SOPHIA (BICKEL) STAVER (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of Henry & Anna Staver (con't)

3. Elizabeth Staver
B:
D:

Henry Staver's 2nd marriage: fall of 1830
to
Sophia Bickel
B: (from Va.)
D:
Children:

1. Rebecca Staver
B:
D:
2. Lydia A. Staver
B:
D:
3. Isrel Staver
B:
D:
4. Sarah Staver
B:
D:
5. Matilda Staver
B:
D:
6. John Henry Staver
B:
D:
7. Lucinda Staver
B:
D:
8. Catharine Staver
B:
D:
9. Tarna Staver
B:
D:
10. David Staver
B;
D:
11. Jacob Staver
B:
D:

EVAN HOOPS &
CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF KATHERINE "KATE" (KINSOR) HOOPS
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandfather of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Evan Hoops
B: Apr. 14, 1782 West Chester, Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 17, 1862 Jackson Twp., Montgomery Co. Ohio
Married: between 1800 - 1805
to
Katherine (Kate) Kinsor (daughter of Christian Kinsor)
B:
D: Dec. 25, 1814
Children:

1. Michael Hoops
B: Oct. 16, 1806 Rockingham Co. Va.
D:
Married:
to
Sarah Klein
B: 1810-15 Pa.
D:
Children:

1a. Evan Hoops (contractor in stone work)
B: Jan. 16, 1832 Rockingham Co. Va.
D: after 1900 Ojai, Ventura Co. Cal.
Married: Feb. 2, 1860 Elkhart Co. Ind.
to
Mary Ann "Molly" Griffith
B: 1841 in Ohio
D:

1b. Elizabeth Hoops
B:
D:
Married: July 4, 1855 Elkhart Co., Ind.
to
Dr. John W. Gross
B:
D:

1c. Jenny Hoops
B:
D:
Married:
to
Dr. MacMorris
B:
D:

2. Mary Hoops (probably called "Polly")
B: May 6, 1808
D:

3. Jane Hoops
B: Mar. 3, 1810 Rockingham Co. Va.
D: Aug. 22, 1892 Montgomery Co. Oh.
Married: Oct. 25, 1840 Montgomery Co. Oh.
to
William Hand Corson
B: 1808 Cape May Co. N. J.
D: Feb. 26, 1879 Dayton Oh.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF EVAN & KATHERINE "KATE" (KINSOR) HOOPS
(CON'T)

Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandfather of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(Children of William & Jane Corson con't)

3a. Evan Corson
B:
D:
Married:
to
Elizabeth Ebright
B:
D:

3b. Susan Corson
B:
D:
Married:
to
Mr. Caylor
B:
D:

3d. Sarah Corson
B:
D:
Married:
to
Mr. Young
B:
D:

3e. Carolina Corson
B:
D:
Married:
to
Fred Freyer
B:
D:

4. Isaiah Hoops
B: 1811-12
D:

5. John Hoops
B: Mar. 11, 1813 Rockingham Co. Va.
D:
Married:
to
Eliza (?)
B:
D:
Children:

5a. Harriet Hoops
B: Montogomery Co. Oh.
D:

5b. Allen Hoops
B: Montgomery Co. Oh.
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF EVAN & KATHERINE "KATE" (KINSOR) HOOPS
(CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandfather of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of John & Eliza Hoops con't)

5c. James Emanuel Hoops
B: May 1844 in Ind.
D: 1926 in Missouri, buried in Kansas City
Married: about 1865
to
Mary Jane King (daughter of John & Margaret (Ward) King)
B: about 1846
D: 1932 Vinita, Craig Co. Okla.
Mary Jane left her husband, taking their child with her, when her family moved to Oklahoma. She married some time later, Lock Bost. James married 2nd: 1867 to Sarah Jane Gardner (parents born in Kentucky)
B: July 1846 Illinois
D:

5d. John Hoops Jr.
B: 1841
D:

5e. Cornelius Hoops
B: 1848
D:

6. Christian Kinsor Hoops
B: Nov. 15, 1815, Montgomery Co. Oh
D: before 1900 Columbia City, Ind. Whitley Co.
Married:
to
Frances Ann Acton (parents-Joseph & Polly (Vest) Acton)
B: Oct. 23, 1819 Va.
D: May 7, 1902 Thorncreek Twp, Whitley Co. Ind.
Children:

6a. Thomas Jefferson Hoops
B: Nov. 1859 Preble Co. Oh.
D:
Married: Oct. 23, 1884
to
Josephine "Josie" Haney
B:
D: apparently left her husband and
2nd marriage: Apr. 8, 1894 Elkart Co. In. to Sanford Biggs. Thomas 2nd marriage: to Henrietta "Etta" Anatalie Bogue (daughter of William & Josephine (Lemerise) Bogue) "Etta" was born: May 10, 1873-Ill.

6b. William Acton Hoops
B: Aug. 19, 1861 Eaton, Preble Co. Oh.
D: Mar. 12, 1916 Chicago, Cook Co. Ill.
Married: Feb. 13, 1882 Elkhart Co. Ind.
to
Carrie A. Shilling
B:
D:
William married 2nd: Nov. 17, 1887, Chicago to Emma Matilda Bogue (daughter of William & Josephine (Lemerise) Bogue. Emma was B: June 3, 1870 - Chicago
D: Nov. 25, 1957-Goshen, Elkhart Co. Ind.

6c. George Hoops
B: 1868 Goshen, Elkhart Co. Ind.
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF EVAN & SUSANNA (SHEETS) HOOPS
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(This is Evan's 2nd marriage)

** Evan Hoopes
B: April 14, 1782 West Chester, Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 17, 1862 Jackson Twp. Montgomery Co. Ohio
Married: 1816
to
** Susanna Sheets (daughter of Daniel Sheets)
B: 1799 Va.
D: 1882 St. Paul Cem-Rockcreek Twp., Wells Co. Ind.
(Tradition has it that Evan was known as Evan in Va. in 1810 but called Eben in Ohio in 1815. However, since his grandmother's surname was Evans, it's likely his name is Evan.)

Children:

1. Daniel Hoops (shoemaker)
B: Aug. 4, 1817 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Sept. 4, 1904
Married: May 26, 1842 Preble Co., Oh.
to
Mary Ann DeLawter (parents-Jacob & Surah (Brown) De:awter)
B: May 22, 1822 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: May 11, 1893 Mongtomery Co. Oh.
Children:

1a. Sarah Hoops
B: Jan. 26, 1843 Ohio
D:
Married:
to
Mr. Gunning
B:
D:

1b. Susanna Hoops
B: Apr. 12, 1844 Ohio
D:
Married Oct. 30, 1859 (at age 15)
to
Gordon S. Cloyd
B:
D:

1c. Jacob Daniel Hoops
B: Dec. 18, 1845 Jackson, Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Dec. 6, 1924 Preble Co. Oh.
Married: June 20, 1869 Montgomery Co. Oh.
to
Mary Ann Cook (daughter of Frederick & Catherine (Apple) Cook)
B: Sept. 22, 1846 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Apr. 1924 Preble Co. Oh.

1d. Rebecca Jane Hoops
B: Mar. 27, 1849 Jackson, Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Nov. 1921
Married:
to
Aaron Cook
B: Jul 23, 1842
D: Aug. 22, 1887

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF EVAN & SUSANNA (SHEETS) HOOPS (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(This is Evan's 2nd marriage)

Evan & Susanna's son, Daniel, grew to manhood inured to the scenes and hardships of those early days. These early settlers, opened out into the woods without a stick amiss, and here continued to live till his death.

2. Sarah Hoops
B: Aug. 31, 1819
D:

3. Lewis Hoops
B: oct. 19, 1821 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: before 1880 Elkhart Co. Ind.
Married:
to
Louisa (?)
B: 1827 in Ohio
D: between July 1860 & Aug. 1870 in Jackson, Ind.
Children:

3a. Ira C. Hoopes
B: Oct. 1848 Goshen, Elkhart Co. Ind.
D: 1906 Kokomo, Howard Co. Ind.
Married:
to
Florence M. Griffith (daughter of Lew Wallace & Mary Jane (McKimpson) Griffith)
B: LaPorte Co., Ind.
D: Chicago, Ill
Ira's 2nd marriage:
to
Mary Elizabeth Michael (daughter of Edward & RoseAnna (?) Michael)
B: 1860's
D: Mar. 1915

3b. Melissa Jeannette "Mettie" Hoopes
B: 1849 Elkhart Co., Ind.
D:
Married: Jan. 20, 1871
to
James H. Kinley
B:
D:

3c. Owen A. Hoops
B: 1851-1852
D: Sept. 9, 1893 Jackson, Ind.

3d. Josephine Hoopes
B: 1855 Jackson, Elkhart Co. Ind.
D:
Married: Dec. 24, 1874
to
William H. Whitehead
B: 1850 Ind.
D:

3e. Evan Hoops
B: 1857-1858
D:
Married: Jan. 20 1879 Elkhart Co. Ind.
to Alice Mills (NFI)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF EVAN & SUSANNA (SHEETS) HOOPS (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(This is Evan's 2nd marriage)

(children of Lewis & Louisa Hoops con't)

3f. Matilda B. Hoopes
B: about 1860 Elkhart Co. Ind.
D:
Married: Nov. 10, 1880
to
Charles Walsh
B:
D:

4. Henry Hoops
B: Jan. 6, 1823 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: after 1900 Stockton, Greene Co. Ind.
Married:
to
Ruth Kincaid
B: June 1842 Ohio
D: after 1900
Children:

4a. John R. Hoops
B: May 1861 Ind.
D:
Married: Sept. 22, 1887 Marion Co. Ind.
to
Clara B. Eaton
B: Feb. 1866 Ind.
D:

4b. Minerva Hoops
B: 1859 Ind.
D:

4c. Sarah J. Hoops
B: 1862 Ind.
D:

4d. Josephine Hoops
B: 1866 Ind.
D:
Married: May 1, 1890 Greene Co. Ind.
to
John Hasket
B:
D:

4e. Charles E. Hoops
B: 1871 Ind.
D:

4f. Emma M. Hoops
B: 1873 Ind.
D;
Married: June 20, 1892 Greene Co. Ind.
to
Miles City
B:
D:

4g. Bertha Aldaina Hoops
B: Apr. 10, 1875 Shelby Co. Ind.
D: June 4, 1948 Vigo Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF EVAN & SUSANNA (SHEETS) HOOPS (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(This is Evan's 2nd marriage)

(children of Henry & Ruth Hoops con't)
(Bertha Aldaina Hoops con't)
Married: Jan 18, 1900 Greene Co. Ind.
to
William Joseph Candler (son of William Albert & Amelia
B: June 18, 1877 (Secrist) Candler)
D: June 19, 1949 Terre Haute, Ind.

4h. Elmer John Hoops
B: Mar. 1878 Shelby Co. Ind.
D: 1909 Greene Co. Ind.
Married: July 11, 1899 Sullivan Co. Ind.
to
Hessie May Clayton
B: Aug. 14, 1881 Greene Co. Ind.
D: 1818-19 Green Co. Ind.
Hessie's 2nd marriage: Nov. 11, 1912 to Joseph Michael

4i. Ada Bell Hoops
B: Apr. 3, 1883 Shelby Co. Ind.
D: May 26, 1970 Greene Co. Ind.
Married: June 5, 1901 Linton, Ind.
to
Elijah Miller
B: May 9, 1876 Pa.
D: Oct. 1953

** 5. Minerva Hoops
B: Jan. 17, 1826 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Jan. 23, 1913 St. Paul Cem. Rockcreek Twp. Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Oct. 16, 1853
to
** Jonathan Staver
B: 1826 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: 1895 St. Paul Cem. Rockcreek Twp. Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

5a. Sarah Staver
B: 1853 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Sept. 16, 1913
Married: May 20, 1872 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Jim Lesh
B: Apr. 29, 1852 Rockcreek Twp. Wells Co. Ind.
D: 1934 Rockcreek Twp. Wells Co. Ind.

5b. Eliza Jane Staver
B: 1855 Ind.
D: 1941
Married: Mar. 22, 1874 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Allen Oldfather
B: 1852
D: 1877

5c. Susannah Elizabeth Staver
B: Aug. 13, 1857 Ind.
D: Mar. 14, 1941
Married: May 15, 1879

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF EVAN & SUSANNA (SHEET) HOOPS (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(This is Evan's 2nd marriage)
(children of Jonathan & Minerva Staver con't)

Susannah married to -
Lemuel Walter Miller
B: May 12, 1853
D: March 14, 1942

** 5d. Amanda Evelyn Staver
B: Apr. 10, 1859 Ind.
D: Dec. 18, 1942 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Aug. 12, 1877 Wells Co. Ind.
to
** Jonathan (Jonas) Bender
B: Oct. 21, 1854 Wells Co. Ind.
D: May 31, 1915 Wells Co. Ind.

5e. Samatha Ellen Staver
B: 1862 Ind.
D: 1955
Married: Feb. 13, 1879
to
Phillip Eichhorn
B: 1856
D: 1883

5f. John H. Staver
B: 1856
D: 1963
Married: Nov. 14, 1886
to
Barbara Ellen Miller
B: Dec. 24, 1884
D: 1970

6. Eliza (beth) Hoops
B: Sept. 13, 1826
D:

7. Solomon Hoops
B: Apr. 3, 1831
D:

Evan & Susanna (Sheets) Hoops

He a native of Pa. and she of Va., he becoming a resident of Va. when quite young. In 1811 Mr. Hoops, with his family, emigrated to Ohio and licated in Jackson Twp. on a place now owned by W. Kennedy. This place he took right in the woods, with not a stick amiss, and commenced in true log-cabin life. Being one of the settlers, he experienced all the roughness and hardships of true pioneer life. He was a tailor by trade, and applied nearly all his time to that business, hiring the clearing-up of his farm done by others. It is said that he had so much work pressed upon him, that for weeks he never went to bed to sleep except on Saturday nights, taking what little rest he could, when he became tired, by laying his head on a bolt of cloth, taking a short sleep, then going to work again, and thus he labored on.

(taken from Ohio-Biographical Sketches)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF PETER & ELIZABETH (WIRTH) CHRISTMAN
Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Peter Christmann
B: about 1794 Germany
D: Nov. 5, 1876 Dallas Twp. Huntington Co. Ind.
Married:
** Elizabeth Wirth
B:
D:
Children:

1. Catherine Christman
B:
D:
Married:
Young (Wabash Co. Ind.)
B:
D:

2. Margaret Christman
B:
D:
Married:
Adam Schenkel (Huntington Co. Ind.)
B:
D:

3. Barbara Christman
B: 1820
D:
Married:
Felton (Huntington Co. Ind.)
B:
D:

4. Peter Christman
B:
D:
Married:
Sarah Rudig Helgeman (Andrews, Ind.)
B:
D:

5. John Christman
B:
D:
Married:
Lahr
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF PETER & ELIZABETH (WIRTH) CHRISTMAN (CON'T)
Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** 6. Fredrick Christman
B: Jan. 1, 1828 Germany
D: May 4, 1897 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Mar. 28, 1854 Wabash Co. Ind.
Charlotte Stape (daughter of Henry & Charlotte (?) Stape)
B: about 1835
D:

Fredrick's 2nd marriage: Mar. 25, 1855 Wabash Co. Ind.

** Catherine Grossman
B: Aug. 2, 1830 Germany
D: Mar. 26, 1910 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

61. Frank Christman
B: July 1856 Mich.
D:

62. John Christman
B: Oct. 13, 1856 Indiana
D: May 19, 1885 Wells Co. Ind.

** 63. George F. Christman
B: Mar. 26, 1862 Wells Co. Ind.
D: June 26, 1942 Wells Co. Ind.

HOW PIONEER CABIN BUILT BY SETTLERS
(from September 1937 Bluffton News Banner, Bluffton, Indiana)

After arriving and selecting a suitable location the next thing to do was to build a log cabin. Trees of uniform size were chosen and cut into logs of the desired length, generally 12 to 15 feet, and hauled to the spot selected for the future dwelling. On an appointed day the few neighbors who were available would assemble and have a "house-raising."

Each end of every log was soadled and notched so that they would lie as close down as possible; the next day the proprietor would proceed to "chink and daub" the cabin to keep out the rain, wind and cold.

The house had to be re-daubed every fall, as the rains of the intervening time would wash out a great part of the mortar. The usual height of the house was seven or eight feet. The gables were formed by shortening the logs gradually at each end of the building near the top.

The roof was made by laying very straight small logs or stout poles about two and a half feet, from gable to gable, and on these poles were laid the clap-boards after the manner of shingling, showing about two and a half feet to the weather.

These clapboards were fastened to their places by weight poles corresponding in place with the joints just described, and these again were held in their place by "runs" or "knees" which were chunks of wood about 18 or 20 inches long fitted between them near the ends. Clapboards were made from the nicest oaks in the vicinity, by chopping and sawing them into four foot lengths and riving these with a frow, which was a simple blade fixed at right angles to its handle. This was driven into the blocks of wood with a mallet. As the frow was wrenched down through the wood the latter was turned alternately over from side to side, one end being held by a forked piece of timber.

The chimney of the Western pioneer's cabin was make by leaving in the original building a large space in one wall, or by cutting one after the structure was up, and by building on the outside, from the ground up, a stone column or a column of sticks and mud, the sticks being laid up cob-house fashion. The fireplace thus made was often large enough to receive wood six to eight feet long.

Sometimes the wood, especially the "backlog" would be nearly as large as a saw log. The more rapidly the pioneer could burn up the wood in his vicinity the sooner he had his little farm cleared land ready for cultivation. For a window, a piece about two feet long was cut out of one of the wall logs, and the hole closed, sometimes with glass but generally with greased paper. Even greased deer skin was sometimes used.

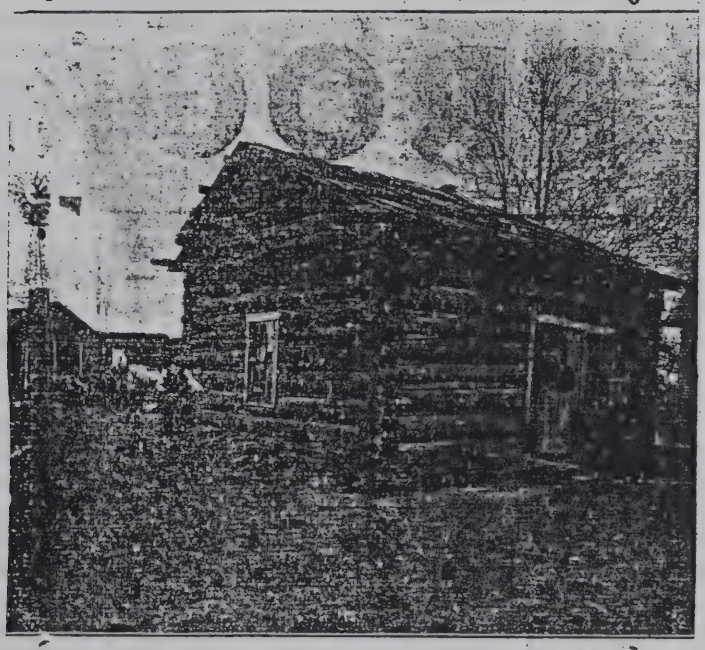
A doorway was cut through one of the walls, if a saw was to be had; otherwise the door would be left by shortening logs in the original building. The door was made by pinning clapboards to two or three wooden bars and was hung on wooden hinges. A wooden latch with catch finished the door, and the latch was raised by someone on the outside pulling a leather string. For security at night this latch string was drawn in; but for friends and neighbors and even strangers "the latch string was always hanging out," as a welcome.

In the interior, over the fireplace would be a shelf called a mantel, on which stood the candle or lamp, some cooking or tableware; possibly an old clock and other articles; inside the fireplace would be the crane, sometimes of iron, sometimes of wood-on it the pots were hung for cooking; over the door, in forked cleats, hung the trusty rifle and powder horn; in one corner stood the larger bed for the old folk, and under it the trundle bed for the children.

In another corner stood the old fashioned spinning wheel with a small one by its side; in another stood a heavy table, the only table that was in the house; in the remaining corner was a rude cupboard holding the tableware which consisted of a few cups and saucers and blue edged plates standing single on their edges against the back, to make the display of tableware more conspicuous, while around the room were scattered a few splint bottomed or Windsor chairs and two or three stools.

These simple cabins were inhabited by kind and truehearted people. They were strangers to mock-modesty, and the traveler seeking lodging for the night, or desirous of spending a few days in the community if willing to accept the rude offering, was always welcome. The room was made to answer for kitchen, dining room, sitting room and parlor, and many families consisted of six to eight members.

TYPICAL ONE-ROOM LOG CABIN



The log cabin pictured, one that stood a mile south and a half mile west of Tocsin, is more or less typical of the one-room structures that the pioneers built upon coming to the county. This particular cabin was the home of Mr. and Mrs. James Wasson and was built early in the winter of 1870-71, according to Mrs. Margaret Garton, of Tocsin, who was born in the cabin.

Access to the loft, which was unfinished, was gained by a ladder. Many older residents of the county can recall similar conditions in their early homes or that of their grandparents.

MASTERSON

The following is taken from the book-"Cameron, Freeman, Griffith, Masterson and Allied Families in America" by Cameron

It is of opinion that the Mastersons came from Ireland, probably to Virginia, moved to Pennsylvania, and was among the earliest settlers of Kentucky. Mastersons are found in County Wexford in the southeast corner of Ireland from the time of Queen Elizabeth, although tradition says that our Masterson Family went from Scotland to Ireland before coming to America. We can assume that our Masterson was a part of that large influx of Scotch-Irish immigrants in the first half of the 18th century. The strong German stain in the Masterson family line since several descendants married women of germanic origin. Others married women of English descent.

Mastersons are found in the records of early Virginia and Pennsylvania before the Revolution, but, as with many families of that period, it is difficult to determine the members of each family.

By previous researchers we are told that three Masterson brothers--William, Hugh, & Moses, whose fore-father was Aaron from Scotland, were immigrants to Virginia from Ireland.

Because of present uncertainty over parentage this story must start with the Masterson family in Kentucky when it was still an uncharted wilderness and the first settlers were still subjected to the attacks of hostile Indians. While some French traders and early explorers had visited the Kentucky area before Daniel Boone appeared on the scene, it was not until 1773 that settlement actually began when Boone brought a party of settlers through the Cumberland Gap from Virginia. Indians killed several members of the party, including Boone's son, and the rest returned East. James Harrod and a group of colonists from Pennsylvania arrived in 1774 and established Harrodsburg, the first permanent settlement. In 1775 Daniel Boone directed the cutting of a wagon road along Warrior's Path in the central part of the stare, and the construction of a fort that was later called Boonesboro. This period included some of the most hazardous and bloody evens in America as several thousand of the early settlers lost their lives in skirmishes with the Indians, determined to protect their hunting grounds from the encroachments of the white man.

Kentucky was early claimed by Virginia and it became a country of that State in 1776. Four years later, Virginia divided it into three counties--Fayette, Jefferson and Lincoln--and in 1790 those three counties were divided into none counties. As population increased, Kentuckians began to demand statehood, but for eight years Virginia would not consent. During this period other settlements were founded. Kentucky became the 15th state in 1972.

From the Pennsylvania frontier it was a hazardous journey down the Ohio River by raft, canoe, or primitive boat to the unknown Kentucky. Many settlers were attacked, tortured, killed and scalped by Indian bands along the shores of the river, but, despite the great obstacles, thousands of settlers were drawn by the lure of the tales of the rich farmlands in the Bluegrass region of northern Kentucky. A petition to the Virginia Assembly, Aug. 22, 1786, from Limestone Creek, Mason Co. asking for a new county be formed north of Licking River, included names of John, Zacharia and Moses Masterson. In the Spring of 1786 nearly all the horses around Limestone were stolen by the Indians. Lot Masterson was murdered and scalped while on the way to Kenton's Station to a church gathering.

These inmates of Pottenger's Station (Southern Nelson County) came from Pennsylvania: Charles Masterson, John Masterson, John Masterson Jr., Thomas Masteron, William Masterson, William Jr., Hugh Masterson, Hugh Jr. , Jerry Masterson and Zachariah Masterson. The names of their wives and of all of their children are not immediately at hand. With these men came Jacob Mueller (now Miller) who married in Pennsylvania Elizabeth Masterson, a sister of the elder Mastersons named above. The date given for this description was 1781. They were all related.

EARLY MANNERS & CUSTOMS

The household offices were performed by the women; the men cultivated the soil, hunted the game and brought in the meat, built the houses, garrisoned the forts, and freely exposed themselves to danger and privations in defense of the settlements.

Most of the articles in common use were of domestic manufacture. There might have been incidentally a few things brought to the country for sale in a private way, but there was no store for general supply. Utensils of metal, except offensive weapons, were extremely rare, and almost entirely unknown. The table furniture usually consisted of wooden vessels, either turned or coopered. Iron forks, tin cups, etc. were articles of rare and delicate luxury. The food was of the most wholesome and nutritive kind. The richest meat, the finest butter, and best meal that ever delighted man's palate, were here eaten with a relish which health and labor only know. The hospitality of the people was profuse and proverbial.

The dress of the settlers was of primitive simplicity. The hunting shirt was worn universally. Many of these garments are still in use in the back settlements, and their appearance is familiar to almost every reader in the west. This backwoods costume was peculiarly adapted to the pursuits and habits of the people, and has been connected with so many thrilling passages of war and wild adventure, that the Kentucky hunting shirt is famous throughout the world. The hunting shirt was usually made of linsey, sometimes of coarse linen, and a few of dressed deer skins. The bosom of this dress was sewed as a wallet, to hold a piece of bread, cakes, jerk, tow for wiping the barrel of the rifle, and any other necessary for the hunter or warrior. The belt, which was always tied behind, answered several purposes besides that of holding the dress together. In cold weather, the mittens, and sometimes the bullet bag occupied the front part of it. To the right side was suspended the tomahawk, and to the left the scalping knife in its leathern sheath. The shirt and jacket were of the common fashion. A pair of drawers, or breeches and leggins were the dress of the thighs and legs, and a pair of moccasins answered for the feet much better than shoes. These were made of dressed deer skin. They were generally make of a single piece, with a gathering seam along the top of the foot, and another from the bottom of the heel, without gathers, as high as the ankle joint. Flaps were left on each side to reach some distance up the leg. Hats were made of the native fur; the buffalo wool was frequently employed in the composition of cloth, as was also the bark of the wild nettle.

The forts in which the inhabitants took refuge from the fury of the savages, consisted of cabins, block houses, and stockades. A range of the former commonly formed at least one side of the fort. Divisions or partitions of logs separated the cabins from each other. The walls on the outside were ten or twelve feet high, the slope of the roof being invariably inward. A few of these cabins had puncheon floors, but the

greater part were earthen.

The block houses were built at the angles of the fort. They projected about two feet beyond the outer walls of the cabins and stockades. Their upper stories were about eighteen inches every way larger in dimensions than the under one, leaving an opening at the commencement of the second story to prevent the enemy from making a lodgment under their walls. A large folding gate made of thick slabs closed the fort on the side nearest the spring. The stockades, cabins, and blockhouse walls were furnished with ports at proper heights and distances. The entire extent of the outer wall was made bullet proof. The whole of this work was made without the aid of a single nail or spike of iron, which articles were not to be had.

The inhabitants generally married young. There was no distinction of rank, and very little of fortune. The first impression of love generally resulted in marriage, and a family establishment cost but a little labor and noting else

A Kentucky wedding in early times was a very picturesque affair, and was an event which excited the general attention of the whole community in which it occurred. The following description of the proceedings had on these interesting occasions, is taken almost verbatim from the account of one who had been present at many of these joyful assemblies:

In the morning of the wedding day, the groom and his attendants assembled at the house of his father, for the purpose of proceeding to the mansion of his bride, which it was desirable to reach by noon, the usual time of celebrating the nuptials, which ceremony must at all events take place before dinner. Let the reader imagine an assemblage of people, without a store, or tailor within a like distance. The gentlemen dressed in shoe packs, moccasins, leather breeches, leggins, linsey hunting shirts and all home made. The ladies in linsey petticoats and linsey or linen bedgowns, course shoes, stockings, handkerchiefs, and buckskin gloves. If there were any buckles, rings, buttons, or ruffles, they were relics of old times. The horses were caparisoned with old saddles, old bridles or halters, and pack saddles, with a bag or blanket thrown over them; a rope or string as often constituted the girth as a piece of leather.

The march, in double file, was often interrupted by the narrowness or obstructions of the horse path, for roads there were none; and these difficulties were often increased by the jocularity and sometimes by the malice of neighbors, by falling trees and tying grape vines across the way. Sometimes an ambuscade was formed by the way side, and an unexpected discharge of several guns took place, so as to cover the wedding company with smoke. Let the reader imagine the scene which followed this discharge: the sudden spring of the horses, the shrieks of the girls, and the chivalric bustle of their partners to save them from falling. Sometimes, in spite of all that could be done to prevent it, some were thrown to the ground. If a wrist, elbow or ankle happened to be sprained, it was tied with a handkerchief and little more was thought or said about it.

Another ceremony took place before the party reached the house of the bride, after whisky was introduced, which was at an early period. When the party had arrived within a mile of the house, two young men would single out to run for the bottle. The worse the path the better, as obstacles afforded an opportunity for the greater display of intrepidity and horsemanship. The start was announced by an Indian yell; logs, brush, muddy hollows, hills and glens were speedily passed by the rival ponies. The bottle was always well filled for the

occasion, and the first who reached the door was presented with the prize, with which he returned in triumph to the company. The contents of the bottle were distributed among the company.

The ceremony of the marriage preceded the dinner, which was a substantial backwoods feast of beef, port, fowls, and sometimes venison and bear meat roasted and boiled, with plenty of potatoes, cabbage, and other vegetables. After dinner the dancing commenced, and generally lasted till next morning. The figures of the dances were three and four handed reels, or square sets and jigs.

About nine or ten 'clock, a deputation of young ladies stole off the bride and put her to bed. This done, a deputation of young men in like manner stole of the groom and placed him snugly by the side of his bride. The dance continued, and if seats happened to be scarce, every young man when not engaged in the dance, was obliged to offer his lap as a seat for one of the girls, and the offer was sure to be accepted. In the midst of this hilarity, the bride and groom were not forgotten. Pretty late in the night, some one would remind the company that the new couple must stand in need of some refreshments; 'black betty', which was the name of the bottle, was called for and set up stairs, but often 'black betty' did not go alone. Sometimes as much bread, beef, port, and cabbage was sent along with her, as would afford a good meal for half a dozen hungry men. The young couple were compelled to eat and drink more or less of whatever was offered them.

The marriage being over, the next thing in order was to 'settle' the young couple. A spot was selected on a piece of land of one of the parents for their habitation. A day was appointed shortly after their marriage, for commencing the work of building the cabin. The fatigue party consisted of choppers, whose business it was to fell the trees and cut them off at the proper length. A man with a team for hauling them to the place, and arranging them properly assorted at the sides and ends of the building, a carpenter if such he might be called, whose business it was to search the woods for a proper tree for making clapboards for the roof. The tree for this purpose must be straight grained and from three to four feet in diameter. The boards were split four feet long with a large fork, and as wide as the timber would allow. They were used without planing or shaving. Another division were employed in getting puncheons for the floor of the cabin; this was done by splitting trees about eighteen inches in diameter, and hewing the face of them with a broadaxe. They were half the length of the floor they were intended to make. The materials being prepared, the neighbors collected for the raising. The roof and sometimes the floor were finished on the same day the house was raised. A third day was commonly spent by the carpenters in leveling off the floor and making a clapboard door and table. This last was made of a split slab and supported by four round legs set in auger holes. Some three legged stools were made in the same manner. Pins stuck in the logs at the back of the house supported clapboards which served as shelves for the table furniture. A single fork placed with its lower end in a hole in the floor and the upper end fastened to a joist, served for a bedstead, by placing a pole in the fork with one end through a crack in the logs of the wall. This front pole was crossed by a shorter one within the fork, with its outer end through another crack. From the front pole through a crack between the logs of the end of the house, the boards were placed which formed the bottom of the bed. A few pegs around the wall for a display of the coats of the women and the hunting shirts of the men, and two small forks or buck's horns to a joist for the rifle and shot pouch completed the carpenter's work.

The cabin being finished, the ceremony of house warming took place before the young couple were permitted to move into it. This was a dance of a whole night's continuance, made up of the relations of the bride and groom and their neighbors. On the day following the young people took possession of their new mansion.

At house raisings, log rollings, and harvest parties, every one was expected to do his duty faithfully. A person who did not perform his share of labor on these occasions, was designated by the epithet of "Lawrence," or some other title still more opprobrious; and when it came to his turn to require the like aid from his neighbors, the idler soon felt his punishment in their refusal to attend to his calls.

Although there was no legal compulsion to the performance of military duty, yet every man of full age and size was expected to do his full share of public service. If he did not, "He was hated out as a coward." Thefts were severly punished.

With all their rudeness, these people were hospitable, and freely divided their rough fare with a neighbor or stranger, and would have been offended at the offer of pay. In their settlements and forts they lived, they worked, they fought and feasted or suffered together in cordial harmony. They were war and constant in their friendships; but bitter and revengeful din their resentments. Instances of seduction and bastardy did not frequently happen. Indeed, considering the chivalrous temper of the people, the former could not take place without great personal danger from the brothers or relations of the victim of seduction, family honor being then estimated at a high rate. There was no other vestige of the Christian religion than a faint observation of Sunday, and that merely as a day of rest for the aged and a play day for the young."

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ORMAN & NANCY (MILLER) PERRING
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Nancy Miller
B: Feb. 12, 1801 Darke Co. Ohio
D: Feb. 26, 1887 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Jan. 1, 1825
to
** Orman Perring
B: Dec. 2, 1803 N. Y.
D: Oct. 6, 1881 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

** 1. Maria Perring
B: May 9, 1825 Oh.
D: July 27, 1908 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: June 1, 1843
to
Thomas J. Rockwell
Divorced: Mar. 1849
Maria Married 2nd: Sept. 4, 1849 Wells Co. Ind.
to
** Henry William Masterson
B: May 9, 1823 Ohio
D: Apr. 23, 1880 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

1a. William Henry Masterson
B: Dec. 27, 1851 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Jan. 4, 1905 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Aug. 28, 1875 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Rebecca Kunkel
B: Jan. 14, 1857 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Sept. 26, 1926 Wells Co. Ind.

1b. Josephine Masterson
B: May 2, 1855 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 4, 1934 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: May 13, 1876 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Ephriam Lutz
B: June 15, 1848 Pa.
D: May 25, 1932 Wells Co. Ind.

1c. Eliza Marcellus Masterson
B: Apr. 17, 1857 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Jan. 19, 1927 (never married)

1d. Orman Masterson
B: 1858 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Dec. 1932 (moved to Dallas, Tx)

** 1e. Mary Alice Masterson
B: Feb. 28, 1863 Wells Co. Ind.
D: 1933 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Oct. 2, 1883
to
** George F. Christman
B: Mar. 26, 1862 Wells Co. Ind.
D: June 26, 1942 Wells Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ORMAN & NANCY (MILLER) PERRING (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(children of Maria & Henry William Masterson con't)

1f. Jennie "Jane" Masterson
B: April 14, 1865 Wells Co. Ind.
D: June 27, 1945 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: May 22, 1890 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Silas Wisner
B: Oct. 30, 1854
D: June 23, 1931 Wells Co. Ind.

1g. Nancy "Adaline" Masterson
B: Feb. 9, 1867 Wells Co. Ind.
D: Mar. 5, 1933 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Apr. 23, 1892 Wells Co. Ind.
to
Charles Marshall
B: Nov. 12, 1869
D: June 22, 1938 Wells Co. Ind.

Nancy & Orman began their newly wedded life in the unbroken wilderness & were among the very early settlers of this country. Local history speaks of them living on the upper Wabash as early as 1826. "making their living by hunting & keeping travelers. Indians being their only neighbors. They settled afterward in Wells co. where they have lived for more than half a century in the enjoyment of their quiet home, respected by the entire community. Here they lived & toiled during their long eventful life together while the forest was broken down around them & the country settled by enterprising people."

SECTION 24

SECTION 17

SECTION 18

SECTION 19

SECTION 20

SECTION 21

SECTION 22

SECTION 23

SECTION 15

SECTION 10

SECTION 11

SECTION 12

SECTION 13

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN BAPTIST & MARY (_____) DYSON
(Robert L. Dyson's ———-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

* John Baptist Dyson
B: _____
D: June 2, 1760
Married: _____
to
* Ann Mary _____
B: _____
D: _____
Children:

1. Bennett Dyson
B: about 1748
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Winifred Chun
B: _____
D: _____
Children:

1a. Ann Dyson
B: about 1765
D: _____

1b. John Dyson
B: about 1768
D: _____

1c. Walter Dyson
B: about 1769
D: _____

1d. Andrew Dyson
B: about 1771
D: _____

* 2. Basil Dyson
B: about 1749
D: _____
Married: _____
* Jamima _____
B: _____
D: _____
Children:

2a. George Dyson
B: about 1773
D: _____

2b. Boy--

2c. Margaret Dyson
B: aobut 1775
D: _____

2d. Girl--

2e. Joseph Dyson
B: about 1778
D: _____

2f. Girl--

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN BAPTIST & MARY (_____) DYSON (CON'T)
(Robert L. Dyson's ———-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

* 2g. James Dyson
B: about 1783
D: about 1846
Married: _____
to
* _____
B: _____
D: _____

The following is taken from the Dyson History book published in 1988 by Mary (Dyson) Miller.

William Dyson's father James and his off spring were living in Rowan, Iredell, and Davie Counties in North Carolina. Some of James' children moved to Ohio, Indiana, and Illinois. At this time (1988) the name of James' wife is unknown. His parents are in some question too. The best judgement of Mary (Dyson) Miller is that his parents would have been born somewhere around 1750. In looking over all of the available material she concluded there are only two possiblilities for James' father: (1) Barton Dyson born 1750, (2) Basil/Bazil Dyson born circa 1749. The census shows that they each have children whose names are unaccounted for.

In the 1790 Census Basil is in Montgomery Co. Md. and has 3 males over 16 and 2 males under 16. He also has 3 females. I can only prove names of George born about 1773 and Margaret born about 1771 (Maryland Records Vol. 1 page 214). In the 1800 N. Carolina Census Basil is listed as over 45. In the 1810 Census Basil is living next to James Dixon which I am sure is our James Dyson; but by the 1820 Census Basil can't be found. However, on Tax Lists and Land deeds in Rowan Co. NC 8 Sept. 1804, Basil Dyson bought land from Samuel Tennison for $380 for 200 acres. On the Rowan Co. Tax List for 1807-1814 the years of 1813 and 1814 recorded by Capt. Little's Co. shows Bazil Dyson 100 Acres no white polls and James Dyson 117 acres 1 white poll. (A poll tax was paid to allow you to vote.) Also 12/Feb/1822 Basil Dyson sold land to James Dyson for $150 for 100 acres purchased from Samuel Snoot.

All of this information leads (Mary) to believe Basil to be the father of James in so far as James was doing business with Basil born about 1749 and living next to him. Basil's wife Jamima was born about 1750. I found no record of James having business dealings with Barton Dyson.

In the 1790 Census Basil, Bennett, Erasmus, John B, Mattox, Philip, Roswell and Samuel Dyson were all living in Montgomery Co., Maryland. George, Gerrard, Thomas A and Bennett Dyson were all living in Charles Co.,Maryland. It is the feeling of (Mary) that these Dyson's were all related but that Bennett and Basil were brothers (sons of John Baptist Dyson). Lack of information here is due in part to John Baptist Dyson dying June 2, 1760 when Bennett Dyson (born Aug. 13, 1745) was 15 yrs. old. Besil would have been approximately 12.

Concerning Basil's ancestors it is known that Bennett, Mattox, Philip, and other's grandfather was Thomas Dyson 11 (born 1679/83 died 1759) son of Thomas Dyson 1 (born prior to 1679 died 1710).

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF BENJAMIN & RACHEL (JACOB) GAITHER
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Benjamin Gaither
B: 1728 Md.
D: 1788 No. Carolina
Married: at Anne Arundel Co., Md.
to
* Rachel Jacob
B: Nov. 17, 1733
D:
Children:

1. John Gaither
   B:
   D:
2. Jeremiah Gaither
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   Eleanor Greenfield
   B:
   D:

* 3. Zachariah Gaither
   B: Nov. 23, 1772
   D: Oct. 14, 1843
   Married:
   1st. to Sciffle (Scaffle)
   2nd. to Margaret Lovelace
   B:
   D: Aug. 13, 1811
   3rd. to
   * Sarah Taylor
   B: June 14, 1771
   D: Apr. 22, 1856
   Children:

3a. Milton Gaither
B: Apr. 8, 1812
D: Dec. 25, 1871

* 3b. Elijah Gaither
B: Aug. 4, 1816
D: April 3, 1863

3c. Noah Gaither
B: Aug. 17, 1819
D: April 13, 1864

3d. Asbury Gaither
B: Dec. 2, 1824
D: Dec. 10, 1891

3e. Margaret Gaither
B: April 18, 1827
D:

3f. Wiley Gaither
B: Kime 29, 1829
D: May 9, 1864 (on Battlefield)

3g. Alexander Gray Gaither
B: Apr. 4, 1832
D: Apr. 28, 1885

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF BENJAMIN & RACHEL (JACOB) GAITHER (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Children of Benjamin & Rachel Gaither (Con't)

4. Basil Gaither
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   to
   Augerena Gatton
   B.
   D.
5. Edward Gaither
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   to
   Mary Dyson
   B:
   D:
6. Reason Gaither
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   to
   Tabitha ?
   B:
   D:
7. Ann Gaither
   B:
   D:
8. Rachel Gaither
   B:
   D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ARCHABALD & RACHAEL (BOYD) COMER
4 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Archabald Comer
B: about 1766 Halifax Va.
D: July 27, 1840 Halifax Va.
Married: Dec. 7, 1786 Halifax Va.
to
* Rachael Boyd — 5 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson
B: About 1766 Halifax Va. — Father: Sir James Boyd
D: — Mother: Mary
Children:

1. James Comer
   B: about 1788 Halifax Va.
   D:
2. William Comer
   B: about 1790 Halifax Va.
   D:
* 3. Nathaniel Comer
   B: Mar. 5, 1795 Halifax Va.
   D: July 27, 1873
   Married: Mar. 9, 1815 Halifax Va.
   to
* Catharine Godby
   B: Jan. 25, 1792 Halifax Va.
   D: Feb. 10, 1852
   Children:

3a. Russell George Comer
B: Nov. 20, 1817 Halifax Va.
D: Feb. 2, 1889

3b. Christiana L. Comer
B: Aug. 21, 1819 Halifax Va.
D: Aug. 18, 1853

3c. Rachel Comer
B: 1821 Halifax Va.
D: June 5, 1845

3d. Nathaniel Hinton Comer
B: Apr. 17, 1823 Halifax Va.
D: Sept. 28, 1863

3e. Archibald W. Comer
B: Jan. 9, 1821 Davie N. C.
D: May 21, 1885

* 3f. Nancy Jane Comer
B: June 19, 1827 Davie N. C.
D: July 16, 1886

3g. Edmund Comer
B: 1832 Davie Co. N. C.
D:

3h. John Henry Comer
B: Jan. 23, 1835 Davie N. C.
D: June 20, 1910

3i. Daniel Comer
B: Jan. 21, 1840 Davie N. C.
D: Feb. 5, 1845

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ARCHABALD & RACHAEL (BOYD) COMER (CON'T)
4 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

4. Elizabeth Comer
   B: about 1797 Halifax Va.
   D:
   Married: Oct. 26, 1824
   Washington Jones

5. Jane Comer
   B: about 1798 Halifax Va.
   D:
   Married: Apr. 4, 1814
   Edmund Godbey

6. Archibald Comer
   B: about 1800 Halifax Va.
   D:
   Married: Feb. 4, 1823 Halifax Va.
   Nancy Godbey

7. Doratha (Dolly) Comer
   B: about 1802 Halifax Va.
   D:
   Married: Nov. 25, 1824-25
   Joseph Watts

8. Thomas B. Comer
   B: 1805 Halifax Va.
   D:
   Married: Dec. 20, 1827
   Susan Dunkley

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF RUSSELL & CHRISTIAN "KITTY" (LACY) GODBEY
4 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Russell Godbey
B: before 1769 Caroline, Va.
D: Aug. 25, 1823 Halifax Va.
Married: Nov. 28, 1791 Halifax Va.
to
* Christian "Kitty" Lacy
B: about 1757 Halifax Va.
D:
Children:

1. Edmond Godbey
B:
D:
Married: Apr. 4, 1814
Jinny Comer

* 2. Catherine Godbey
B: Jan. 25, 1795 Halifax Va.
D: Feb. 10, 1852
Married: Mar. 9, 1815
* Nathaniel Comer
B: Mar. 5, 1795 Halifax Va.
D: July 27, 1873 Davie Co. N. C.
Children:

2a. Russell George Comer
B: Nov. 20, 1817 Halifax Co. Va.
D: Feb. 2, 1889

2b. Christiana L. Comer
B: Aug. 21, 1819 Halifax Co. Va.
D: Aug. 18, 1853

2c. Rachel Comer
B: 1821
D: June 5, 1845

2d. Nathaniel Hinton Comer
B: Apr. 17, 1823 Halifax Co. Va.
D: Sept. 28, 1863

2e. Archibald W. Comer
B: Jan. 9, 1821 Davie Co. N. C.
D: May 21, 1885

* 2f. Nancy Jane Comer
B: June 19, 1827 Davie Co. N. C.
D: July 16, 1886

2g. Edmund Comer
B: 1832 Davie Co. N. C.
D:

2h. John Henry Comer
B: Jan. 23, 1835 Davie Co. N. C.
D: June 20, 1910

2i. Daniel Comer
B: Jan 21, 1840 Davie Co. N. C.
D: Feb. 5, 1845

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF RUSSELL & CHIRSTIAN "KITTY" (LACY) GODBEY
(CON'T)
4 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

3. Martha Godbey
   B:
   D:
   Married: Nov. 14, 1816
   Thomas Cole

4. Nancy Godbey
   B:
   D:
   Married: Feb. 4, 1823
   Archie Comer

5. Mary (Polly) Godbey
   B:
   D:
   Married: Nov. 27, 1824
   John Tucker

Russell Godbey
#1 marriage: Sept. 28, 1786
Nancy Stucky

(Joab)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JACOB & MARTHA JANE (MATHEWS) WORTHINGTON
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

(Joab)

* Jacob Worthington
  B:
  D:
  Married:
    to
* Martha Jane Mathews
  B:
  D:
  Children:
  * 1. Sarah Worthington
       B: Dec. 1794
       D: Mar. 1866 N. Carolina
       Married: Sept. 16, 1815 Randolph Co. N.C.
         to
  *   Warrick Davis
       B: May 13, 1792
       D: Spring 1868
       Children:
       * 1a. Kelly Davis
            B: Jan. 14, 1825
            D: Apr. 27, 1890

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JACOB & JANE ( ) COLTRAINE
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Jacob Coltraine
  B:
  D:
  Married: Sept. 7, 1797 Randolph Co. N.C.
    to
* Jane ?
  B: Mar 25, 1773
  D: Nov. 1, 1829
  Children:
    * 1. William Coltrain
      B: Sept 7, 1797 Randolph Co. N.C.
      D: Feb 3, 1866
      Married: Aug. 6, 1817 Randolph Co. N.C.
        to
      * Mary Davis
        B: May 28, 1786
        D: Mar 1866 N.C.
        Children:
          * 1a. Kelly Davis
            B: Jan. 14, 1825
            D: April 27, 1890 Randolph Co. N.C.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JESSE & ELIZABETH (REYNOLDS) DAVIS
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Jesse Davis
B:
D: July 26, 1829 Randolph Co. N. C.
Married: Jan 11, 1781 Guilford Co. N. C.
to
* Elizabeth Reynolds
B:
D: Oct. 12, 1815 Randolph Co. N. C.
Children:

* 1. Mary Davis
B: May 28, 1786
D: Mar. 1866
Married: Aug. 6, 1817 Randolph Co. N. C.
to
* William Coltraine
B: Sept. 7, 1797 Randolph Co. N. C.
D: Feb. 3, 1866
Children:

* 1a. Jane Coltraine
B: 1829
D: Dec. 10, 1880 Grant Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS BAILEY & ELIZABETH (RUTHERFORD) EADS
4 Gr-Grandfather of Robert Dyson

* Thomas Bailey Eads
B: Goochland, Va.
D:
Married: Jan. 5, 1775 St. James Northham Parish
to
Elizabeth Rutherford (daughter of William & Ursula (Parrish) Rutherford)
B:
D: 1785
Children:

1. Thomas Eads
B: Jan. 10, 1782 Va.
D:
Married: Nov. 1807
to
Catherine A. Parrish
B:
D:

2. William Eads
B:
D:
Married: Nov. 8, 1798
to
Nancy Mann
B:
D:

3. Ursula Eads
B:
D:

Thomas Bailey Ead's 2nd marriage: 1784 in Spottsylvania, Va.
* Sarah Davenport (daughter of (?) & (?) (Sutton) Davenport)
B: Spottsylvania, Va.
D:
Children:

1. John Eads
B: Oct. 28, 1787
D:
Married: June 19, 1810
to
Nancy Wigglesworth
B:
D:

2. Nancy Davenport Eads
B: Sept. 9, 1789
D:

3. Delphy Eads (Philadelphia)
B: Mar. 25, 1790
D:
Married: Aug. 28, 1806
to
Thomas Graves
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS BAILEY & SARAH (DAVENPORT) EADS
4 Gr-Grandfather of Robert Dyson

(children of Thomas & Sarah Eads con't)

4. Martin Luther Eads
B: Apr. 6, 1792 Louisa Co., Va.
D: Jan 7, 1870 Montgomery City, Mo.
Married: July 11, 1811 Spottsylvania, Va.
to
Elizabeth Collins
B:
D: Aug. 10, 1856 Shelby Co. Mo.
Children:

4a. Lewis Sutton Eads
B: Apr. 27, 1812
D: Sept. 29, 1879
Married:
Mary Tomer
B:
D:

4b. Martha Ann Eads
B: Nov. 1, 1813
D: Apr. 25, 1895
Married:
Andrew Vance Holmes
B:
D:

4c. Thomas Boyd Eads
B: Oct. 2, 1815
D: Aug. 13, 1848
Married:
Mary Ann (?)
B:
D:

4d. Sara Elizabeth Eads
B: Dec. 12, 1817
D:
Married:
(?) Cottey

4e. Eliza Clark Eads
B: Nov. 15, 1819
D:
Married:
James H. Toadvine
Eliza married 2nd: (?) Smith

4f. Walker Fletcher Eads
B: July 2, 1822
D: Aug. 2, 1829

4g. Louisa Pope Eads
B: Nov. 11, 1824
D:
Married: Sept. 8, 1842
John Lyon

4h. Mary Dyche Eads
B: Jan 31, 1826
D: Dec. 23, 1848
Married: Dec. 12, 1844
Cyrus Fowler

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS BAILEY & SARAH (DAVENPORT) EADS
(CON'T)
4 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

(children of Martin & Elizabeth Eads con't)

4i. Matilda Walter Eads
B: Aug. 3, 1829
D: Jan. 11, 1849

4j. William Martin Eads
B: May 10, 1832 Cynthiana, Ky.
D: Aug. 28, 1901 Carrollton, Mo.
Married:
Mary Laura Blackwell

5. Austin Eads
B: Aug. 15, 1794
D:

6. Carlton Eads
B: July 17, 1796
D:

* 7. Burkett Eads
B: Aug. 1798 Va.
D: Aug. 11, 1866 (moived to Ky. between 1806-1809)
Married: May 27, 1819
* Eliza Collins (sister to Elizabeth--Martin's wife)
B: Aug. 6, 1800
D: Aug. 2, 1885
Children:

7a. Amanda Milvina Eads
B: Mar. 15, 1820
D: Apr. 11, 1847
Married:
(?) Brown

7b. Edward C. Eads
B: Nov. 24, 1821
D: Mar. 7, 1840

7c. Oscar F. Eads
B: Feb. 3, 1824
D: June 28, 1859
Married:
Ann Johnson

7d. Aleatha Ann Eads
B: Dec. 17, 1825
D: Oct. 10, 1874
Married:
(?) Rutherford

* 7e. William Burkett Eads
B: Mar. 30, 1828 Ky.
D: Mar. 11, 1917 Huntington Co. Ind.
Married: 1849
* Rachael Wamsley
B: Nov. 7, 1830
D: Dec. 8, 1879
William's 2nd marriage: Lizzie Ueing

7f. Lewis Thomas Eads
B: July 9, 1830
D: Jan. 18, 1880

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS BAILEY & SARAH (DAVENPORT) EADS
(CON'T)
4 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

(children of Burkett & Eliza Eads con't)

7g. John Collins Eads
B: Feb. 12, 1833
D: Aug. 10, 1910

7h. Elza Ellen Eads
B: Mar. 12, 1835
D: Sept. 4, 1842

7i. Robert Henry Eads
B: May 5, 1837
D: Oct. 25, 1849

8. Mary Eads
B: Jan. 28, 1801
D:

9. Boswell Eads
B: Apr. 14, 1804
D:

10. Caswell Eads
B: Dec. 30, 1805
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ISAAC & (_____) WAMSLEY SR.
Great-Great-Great-Great Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Isaac Wamsley Sr.
B:
D: (lived and may have died in Franklin Co. Ind.)
Married:
to
*

Children:

* Isaac Wamsley Jr.
B: 1798 Ohio
D: Ind.
Married: May 23, 1819 Franklin Co. Ind.
to

* Elizabeth Carson
B: 1801 Pa.
D:
Children:

a. Lawrence Wamsley
B: 1829
D:

* b. Rachael Wamsley
B: Nov. 7, 1830 Ind.
D: Dec. 8, 1879

c. Isaac V. Wamsley
B: 1838 Ind.
D:

d. Jasper Wamsley
B: 1840 Ind.
D:

e. Rebecca Wamsley
B: 1842
D:

f. Jethro Wamsley
B: 1844 Ind.
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM & MARY (PALMER) SPARKS
Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* William Sparks
B: Aug. 16, 1772 So. Carolina
D: Jan. 31, 1862 Connersville, Ind.
Married: 1795 So. Carolina
to
* Mary Palmer
B: July 6, 1779 So. Carolina
D: July 6, 1848 Fayette Co. Ind.
Children:

- * John Sparks
  B: Dec. 6, 1806 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
  D: Mar. 8, 1863 LaFontaine, Ind.
  Married: Nov. 2, 1826 Fayette Co. Ind.
  to
- * Elizabeth Harlan
  B: Jan. 25, 1897 Near Greenville, So. Carolina
  D: Sept. 19, 1879 LaFontaine, Ind.
  Children:
  a. Mary Sparks
  B:
  D:
  b. William Sparks
  B:
  D:
  c. Jane Sparks
  B:
  D:
  d. Amanda Sparks
  B:
  D:
  e. Martha Sparks
  B:
  D:
  f. Rebecca Sparks
  B:
  D:
  g. Nancy Sparks
  B:
  D:
  h. John Sparks
  B:
  D:
  ✱ i. Charlotte Sparks
  B: May 13, 1831 Fayette Co. Ind.
  D: Nov. 14, 1921 Wabash Co. Ind.
  j. Sarah Sparks
  B:
  D:

SAMUEL HARLAN
(copied from history of Fayette Co., Ind. Pg. 909-912)

Great-Great-Great-Great Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Samuel Harlan was born in Laurens Co., So., Carolina, April 30, 1772, and grew to manhood and was married there to Nancy Brown, and several of their children were born in that county. In 1811, Samuel Harlan and two of his brothers set out on horseback on a prospecting trip into the West, seeking a new location. They proceeded west as far as Mississippi but not being favorably impressed with the lay of the land in that direction turned and came back north and east, up through Tennessee and Kentucky and on up into Indiana Territory. They were very much taken with the appearance of the rich timber lands in this part of the country, and here Samuel Harlan picked out all of section 31 and the northwest quarter of section 6, in what after ward was organized as Connersville Township, this county. The nearest land office at that time was situated at Cincinnati, and thither he went to secure title to his land. There he paid for his title in gold which he had carried with him in all his journeying through the wilds, and then returned to his old Carolina home, where he began disposing of his interests there and making preparations for settlement on his timber tract back in Indiana. Early in the spring of 1815, he and his family, among whom were the sons Stephen, Mathew, George and Amos, the latter then but a babe in arms, being carried on horseback by his eldest sister, started for the West. The household goods were packed in a big Conestoga Wagon, substantially built and trimmed with brass, to which was attached a brass-bound and heavily riveted money-box, one of the rivets of which released a secret spring which gave access to the strongbox. Without undue adventure, the Harlan Family arrived at their destination in the wilderness, and on the bank of Village Creek, at a point just east of where the bridge over the creek now is located, they "pitched their tent" And tent it literally was, for during the first year of the family's residence in this country and while they were getting ready to build a house, they made their home in a kind of tent, or shanty, constructed of canvas and poplar bark, supported by poles driven into the ground. Nearby on the northwest quarter of section 6, there was an extensive pigeon-roost deadening and there, on a tract of about eight acres, the Harlans raised their first crop. They had brought poultry with them and not long after their arrival at their new home in the wilderness, they set out for the hamlet of Connersville to dispose of a surplus of eggs, starting through the woods in what they thought was the general direction of the hamlet, but so thick was the timber that they lost their way and presently found themselves back at their own place, having wandered in a circle. By observing the moss on the trees, and thus keeping a true course, they later found their way to the hamlet and it was not long until they had a well-defined trail to the market-place.

Samuel Harlan farmed on that pioneer tract the rest of his life and became early recognized as one of the most substantial and influential settlers in that community. He gave the land for the Village creek cemetery and there he is buried, his death having occurred on April 8, 1858, he then being 85 years, 11 months, 29 days of age at the time of his death.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF SAMUEL & NANCY (BROWN) HARLAN
Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Samuel Harlan
B: April 19, 1772 Chatham Co., No. Carolina
D: April 8, 1858 Fayette Co. Ind.
Married: April 7, 1797 Lourens Co., So. Carolina
to
* Nancy Brown
B: Nov. 27, 1778 Laurens Co., So. Carolina
D: Jan 12, 1871 Fayette Co. Ind.
Children:
11 sons and 3 daughters

1. Jane Harlan

2. Jacob Harlan

3. Stephen Harlan

4. Matthew Harlan

5. George Harlan

* 6. Elizabeth Harlan
B: Jan. 25, 1806 near Greenville, So. Carolina
D: Sept. 19, 1879 LaFontaine, Ind.
Married: Nov. 2, 1826 Fayette Co. Ind.
to
* Rev. John Sparks
B: Dec. 6, 1806 Laurens Co., So. Carolina
D: Mar. 8, 1860
Children:

6a. Mary Sparks

6b. William Sparks

6c. Jane Sparks

6d. Amanda Sparks

6e. Martha Sparks

6f. Rebecca Sparks

6g. Nancy Sparks

6h. John Sparks

* 6i. Charlotte Sparks
B: May 13, 1831 Fayette Co. Ind.
D: Nov. 14, 921 Wabash Co. Ind.

6j. Sarah Sparks

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF SAMUEL & NANCY (BROWN) HARLAN (CON'T)
Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

7. Aaron Harlan

8. Hiram Harlan

9. Amos Harlan (twin)

10. Samuel Harlan (twin)

11. Joseph Harlan

12. Enoch Harlan

13. Alford Harlan

14. Mary Ann Harlan

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (Rubel) BURNWORTH
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Burnworth
B:
D:
Married:
to
* Elizabeth Rubel
B:
D:
Children:

1. * Christopher Burnworth
B: 1772
D: 1845
Married: 1795
to
* Ann ( )
B: 1776
D: 1862
Children:

1a. Michael Burnworth
B: Sept. 16, 1797
D: Oct. 16, 1869

1b. Lydia Burnworth
B: 1799
D: Oct. 16, 1869

1c. George Harrison Burnworth
B: 1801 (Fayette Co. Pa.)
D:

1d. Jane Burnworth
B: 1803
D:

1e. Rebecca Burnworth
B: 1805
D:

1f. John Burnworth
B: 1807 (Antrim Ohio)
D: 1875

1g. Margaret Burnworth
B: 1809
D:

1h. Christopher Burnworth
B: 1812
D: 1864

1i. Levi Burnworth
B: Dec. 14, 1814
D: Sept. 24, 1874

1j. Mary Emma Burnworth
B: Jan. 30, 1816
D: May 3, 1885

* 1k. Anne Elizabeth Burnworth
B: May 21, 1818
D: June 1, 1896

1l. David Burnworth
B: Aug. 2, 1820
D: Feb. 9, 1895

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ELIZABETH (Rubel) BURNWORTH (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Burnworth 2nd marriage:
to
Hannah Hinebaugh
B: 1784
D: Oct. 2, 1862

John G. Burnworth and his brother James Burnworth came from Lincolnshire, England.

John G. Burnworth bought land near Confluence, Pa., near Fairview Church, (now called Johnson's Chapel) John came from Henry Clay Township, Lancaster Co., Pa. in 1792.

John G. Burnworth is buried in the Johnson Chapel cemetery where many Burnworth decendents are also buried. Many Burnworth's were members of the Johnson Chapel Church.

James-John's brother- married Martha Shipley-cousin to Judge Shipley.

This Burnworth research was taken from the book of
Geneva Ervin Stech (Burnworth)
Ft. Wayne, Ind.

THE LINCOLNS IN INDIANA

Alvah Orval Porter
Son of James S. & Susan (Ferguson) Porter
was born in the Original Lincoln Cabin in
Lincoln Park--Indiana

In the fall of 1816 a compact, dark-haired frontiersman toiled along a narrow trace through the dense forest of southern Indiana. 26 kilometers (16 miles) west of the Ohio River he came upon a scarceing of dwellings just south of Little Pigeon Creek, in a region of towering hardwoods, Plentiful game, and good water.

For Thomas Lincoln, Carpenter and Farmer; Indiana offered the hope and promise of a better life, a fresh start. Here a man might own good soil free of Title disputes and the taint of Slavery.

Three times previously, once before his marriage, he had lost land in Kentucky because of title flaws.

In 1806 Thomas Lincoln had married Nancy Hanks near Elizabethtown, Kentucky. There he worked hard as a carpenter and there, their first child was born; they called, Sarah. A year and a half later the Lincolns moved about 24 kilometers (15 miles) south to a farm on Nolin Creek.

On Feb. 12, 1809, a son was born; They names him Abraham for his grandfather.

When a dispute arose over the Title two years later, Thomas again moved his family. This time to 230 acres along the bottom lands of Knob Creek, where young Abraham attended his first school. Within a year or two Nancy bore another son, Thomas, who lived only long enough to receive his father's name.

In 1816 the heirs of an earlier landowner brought an ejectment suit against Thomas Lincoln and nine of his neighbors, claiming prior right to the land. That fall Lincoln made up his mind to move to Indiana where he could hold his land without fear of losing it.

In December the family packed up their belongings and started for the Ohio River at Andersons Ferry.

After crossing the river, they followed a wagon road for 19 kilometers (12 miles). The remaining distance to the land which Lincoln had previous laid claim to had to be hacked out by hand.

Though Abraham was only 7 years old, he later remembered the trip to Little Pigeon Creek as one of the hardest experiences of his life.

Thomas had chosen well, for the cheerful and orderly Sarah proved to be a kind step-Mother who reared Abraham and Sarah as her very own.

Under her guidance the two families became one and Thomas went to work with new energy clearing the land for more crops and repairing and improving the cabin.

During the winter when Abraham was 11, he attended Andrew Crawford's Subscription School.

Two years later he attended, infrequently, a school taught by James Swaney. Then in his 15th year, he attended Azel Dorsey's School, Dorsey was well trained, and under his direction Abraham probably received his best education.

Many years later Dorsey could still the boy as "marked for the diligence and eagerness with which he pursued his studies, (He) came to the log-cabin schoolhouse arrayed in buckskin clothes, a raccoon-skin cap and provided with an old arithmetic".

A few scraps of his schoolwork survived. Among them were several pages of figures and a folk couplet that read: Abraham Lincoln, his hand and pen he will be good but GOD knows when.

"There was absolutely nothing to excite ambition for education" He said later of his schooling in Indiana. Still, there emerged a love for reading and a curiosity for knowledge that lasted a lifetime.

The Bible, Aesop's Fables, Pilgrim's Progress, Robinson Crusoe, Franklin's Autobiography, the classics of the day, were the books he mastered.

The boy had a good memory and a ready wit. Laying aside his work he would often entertain friends with jokes and imitations of politicians and preachers -- the pillars of the community. And down the road at Gentry's store he and Dennis Hanks passed long house trading stories or just talking.

By the year of his 19th birthday Abe had reached his full growth, 193 centimeters (6'4") and weighing more than 91 kilograms (200) pounds , He stood out in a crowd. He could wrestle with the best, and local people remembered that he could hoist more weight and drive an ax deeper than any man around.

In late 1828 James Gentry, the riches man in the community, hired Abe to accompany his son, Allen Gentry to New Orleans in a flatboat loaded with produce. Down the Ohio River they floated and into the Mississippi, passing the time in talk, watching the river traffic, and working the poles to avoid the sandbars. At New Orleans they sold their cargo and the flatboat and rode a steamer back home. For his 3 months work Abe earned 24 dollars.

Somewhere in the mid-1829 the Lincolns decided to quit Indiana for the fertile praires of Illinois.

In 14 years Thomas Lincoln had wrung only a modest living out of his land. The family also feared the new out break of the Milk sickness. Preparations began in September Returning to Elizabethtown, Ky. Thomas and Sarah sold her last property there. On February 20th, 1830 he sold 32-1/2 hectares (80 acres) in Indiana to Charles Grigsby for 125 dollars. There is also a tradition that Thomas traded his 8 heetare (20 acres) for a horse--a fare trade in those days.

And he sold to David Turnham all his stock and grain. About 100 hogs and 4 or 5 hundred bushels of corn.

Piling all their goods on three wagons, the Lincoln family pulled slowly away from the homestead, picked up the road to Vincennes, Ind. About 6-1/2 kilometers (4 miles) north, and plodded steadily towards Illinois.

On March 6th the caravan crossed the Wabash, within the month they came to the north bank of the Sangamon River 13 kilometers (8 miles) west of Decatur, Illinois. Abraham Lincoln, product of the hills of Kentucky hills and Indiana Forest, had reached the prairie country that would claim him for the next 30 years.

Corn was the easiest plant to care for and the best producer on a new farm. It could be planted among the stumps of a cleared field in unplowed earth and cultivated with a hoe. The first spring the Lincoln's put in 6 acres of corn in an 18" and under" clearing. Such a clearing got it's name because every tree 18 inches and under was cut down and the rest left standing to be killed by "Girdin". That is to cut the bark all the way around the tree preventing the sap from raising (Thus killing the tree) The corn the Lincoln's raised grew to height of 5 to 6 meters (15 to 16 ft.) Todays Hybrids varieties have sacrificed

height for larger and more ears. Beans and pumpkins were planted in the corn rows so they could climb on the corn stalks. The small wildlife and birds were a constant menace to the corn from the time it was planted till it was harvested; squirrels had no competitor for the title of chief menace. What they didn't get was shucked and stored in corn cribs for use in the winter.

Cotton was also raised for their clothing. Flax for their fine linen clothes. This was always planted on good Friday.

But at best it was a hard life. But a happy one as they didn't want for things. Just to be warm and food to eat. Neighbors and relatives were always welcome.

THE LINCOLN LIVING HISTORICAL FARM
LINCOLN BOYHOOD NATIONAL MEMORIAL

"My childhood home I see Again"

Abraham Lincoln wrote in 1844 of the home that once stood on the knoll (in Lincoln Park, Spencer Co. Ind.) The Lincolns built their home with their own hands with the help of their neighbors. They lived in Spencer Co., Indiana from 1816 to 1830.

The Lincolns knew sorrow here (Abraham Lincoln's Mother) died from drinking milk from cows that had eaten a weed that grew there in the pasture, and she was buried in the Old Pigion Cemetery near by, in the Park.

They also knew light hearted fun and warm friendship. They left a bit of themselves in this place too.

Here Abraham Lincoln and his sister lived and played, studied, and grew to adulthood. Abraham's sister, Sarah, is buried in the Park close to her Mother. There is a Iron Fence around that section of the grave sites.

Mary Elizabeth (Burnworth) and her husband, James Ferguson, are buried in Old Pigion Cemetery, In the park not far from the Lincoln lots.

Some of Mary and James Ferguson's children and grandchildren are buried there also.

SECTION 24

SECTION 17

SECTION 18

SECTION 12

SECTION 13

SECTION 15

SECTION 11

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WALTER & ANN (NAYLOR) WATSON
4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Walter Watson
B:
D:
Married: Dec. 23, 1783
to
** Ann Naylor
B:
D:
Children:
** 1. John Watson
B: 1788 Md.
D: Sept. 28, 1871 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Married:
to
** Elizabeth Simson
B: 1785 Va.
D: Apr. 1, 1840 DeKalb Co. Ind.
Children:
1a. Mary Ann Watson
B: 1806
D: 1879
Married: Nov. 18, 1844
to
Elias Osbun
B: 1819
D: 1876
1b. Mary Watson
B: 1806 Md.
D: 1890
Married:
to
Willis Bishop
B: 1806 Pa.
D: 1875
1c. Catharine Watson
B: Mar. 17, 1811
D: June 24, 1891 Spencerville, Ind.
Married:
to
Benjamin Hursh
B: 1812 N. Y. or N. J.
D; Nov. 22, 1867
1d. William Watson
B: 1812 Ohio
D: (buried in Spencerville)
Married: July 26, 1838
to
Susan Elizabeth Smith
B: 1815 Pa.
D:
1e. Charles Watson
B: Apr. 16, 1815 Ohio
D: Aug. 4, 1905 Spencerville, Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANCHILDREN OF WALTER & ANN (NAYLOR) WATSON (CON'T)
4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of John & Elizabeth Watson con't)

Charles Watson married:
Rachel Wyatt
B: 1822 Oh.
D:

1f. Elizabeth Watson
B: about 1815 Ohio
D:
Married:
to
John C. Hursh
B: 1814 N. J.
D:

** 1g. Jesse Watson
B: June 20, 1817 Ohio
D: Aug. 22, 1854 (Dekalb Co. Ind.)
Married: Nov. 6, 1843 (Dekalb Co. Ind.)
to
** Mary Ann Osborn (Lige)
B: Nov. 30, 1823
D: April 22, 1854 (Dekalb Co. Ind.
Jessie's 2nd marriage: July 27, 1854
Harriet Stewart
B: 1834 Tenn
D: July 31, 1890 (married to Jonathan Irvin)

1h. Benjamin Watson
B: Nov. 1819
D: June 17, 1877
Married:
to
Elizabeth Zimmerman
B:
D: June 9, 1857
Benjamin's 2nd marriage: Nov. 1, 1857
Sarah Zimmerman
B: 1838
D: Apr. 23, 1873

1i. Isabell Watson
B: Feb. 125, 1824 Oh
D: Jan. 11, 1891
Married: Mar. 8, 1839
to
James Means Jr.
B: 1814 Pa.
D: Sept. 28, 1868

1j. Thursey Watson
B:
D:
Married: Nov. 16, 1838
to
Eliza Smith
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WALTER & ANN (NAYLOR) WATSON (CON'T)
4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of John & Elizabeth Watson (con't)

1k. Mary Watson
B:
D: in infancy

1l. Mary Jane Watson
B:
D: in infancy

1m. James Watson
B:
D: when infant

John's 2nd marriage: Nov. 6, 1843
Fanny Steward
B: Jan. 1803
D: Sept. 5, 1871 (Spencerville, Ind.)
Their children:

a. James W. Watson
B: 1847
D: Mar. 12, 1880
Married: Mar. 24, 1872 Allen Co. Ind.
to
Mary Howey
B: 1848 Ashland Co. Oh.
D:

2. William Watson
B: 1790
D: 1874 DeKalb Co. Ind. (Rex Watson's Gr-Gr-Grandfather)
Married:
to
Susan Keffer
B:
D: Apr. 3, 1849
Children:

2a. Matilda Watson
B:
D:
Married: Jan. 9, 1845
to
William Henderson
B: Apr. 26, 1824
D:

2b. Mary Ann Watson
B: Jan. 1818
D: Jan. 1853
Married:
to
William McNabb
B:
D:

2c. Margaret Watson
B:
D:
Married:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WALTER & ANN (NAYLOR) WATSON (CON'T)
4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of William & Susan con't)

2d. William Watson Jr. (Rex Watson's Gr-Grandparents)
B:
D: May 6, 1885 Spencerville, Ind.
Married: June 21, 1848
to
Carlista Potter
B: July 1827
D: Mar. 5, 1900

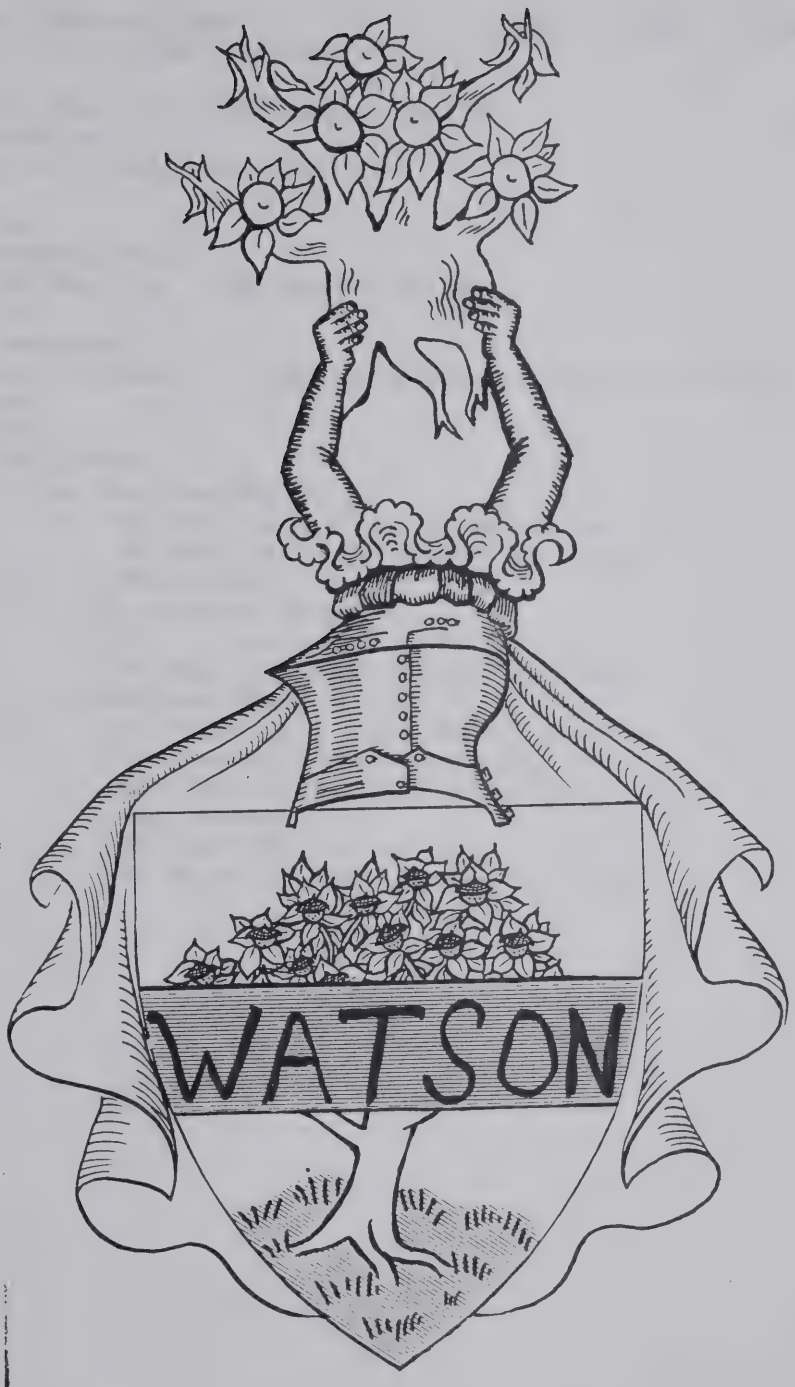
3. Samuel Watson
B: 1796
D:
Married:
Lydia Wyatt
B:
D:
Children:

3a. Mary Watson
B: 1829 Oh.
D:

3b. Nancy Jane Watson
B: 1831 Oh.
D:

3c. Nathan Watson
B: 1834 Oh.
D:

3d. Samuel Watson
B: 1838 Oh.
D:


WATSON

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN OR (GEORGE) & ANNA (STAEHLE) MAST
(4 Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** John or (George) Mast (believe father is Jacob Mast)
B: Apr. 23, 1749 Germany
D:
Married: Apr. 6, 1873 Berks Co. Pa.
** Anna Staehle
B: May 24, 1753 Berks Co. Pa.
D:
Children:
** 1. Abraham Mast
B: May 14, 1783 Berks Co. Pa.
D:
Married:
** Sarah Yoder (Believe father is Jacob Yoder)
B:
D:
Children:
1a. Abraham Mast
B: Nov. 30, 1811 Lebanon Co. Pa.
D: Jun 13, 1891 Wells Co. Ind.
Married:
Elizabeth Albert
B: Lebanon Co. Pa.
D: May 20, 1891 Wells Co. Ind.
** 1b. Barbara Mast
B: Sept. 21, 1815 Berks co. Pa.
D: June 6, 1902 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Mar. 1837 Labanon Co. Pa.
** John Bender
B: 1807 Berks Co. Pa.
D: July 1, 1879 Wells Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ADAM & FANNY (DUPES) STAVER
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Adam Staver
B: 1767 Pa
D: Aug. 25, 1854
Married:
to
** Fanny Dupes
B: 1762 Pa
D: July 15, 1854
Children: (there were 6 sons, 1 daughter)

1. Barbara Staver
B:
D:
Married:
to
Vance
B:
D:

** 2. Henry Staver
B: Mar. 27, 1795 Dauphin, Pa.
D: Montgomery Co. Ohio
Married: Oct. 7, 1820
to
** Anna Swatzell
B:
D: June 12, 1828 Montgomery Co. Ohio
Children:

2a. Samuel Staver
B:
D:

** 2b. Jonathan Staver
B: 1826 Montgomery Co. Ohio
D: 1895 Wells Co. Ind.

2c. Elizabeth Staver
B:
D:

Henry Staver's 2nd marriage: fall of 1830
to
Sophia Bickel
B: (from Va.)
D:
Children:

2a. Rebecca Staver
B:
D:

2b. Lydia A. Staver
B:
D:

2c. Isrel Staver
B:
D:

2d. Sarah Staver
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ADAM & FANNY (DUPES) STAVER (CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of Henry & Sophia Staver (con't)

2e. Matilda Staver
B:
D:

2f. John Henry Staver
B:
D:

2g. Lucinda Staver
B:
D:

2h. Catharine Staver
B:
D:

2i. Tarna Staver
B:
D:

2j. David Staver
B:
D:

2k. Jacob Staver
B:
D:

3. Valentine Staver
B:
D:

4. Frederick Staver
Married:
Elizabeth (?)
Children:
1. Frederick
2. John
3. Johnis
4. Casper
5. Daniel
6. Wm
7. Elias
8. Catherine
9. Elizabeth
10. Maria
11. Sarah
12 Rebecca

5. John Staver

6. Jacob Staver

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ISAIAH & JANE (MARTIN) HOOPES
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Isaiah Hoopes
B: Sept. 27, 1749 Westtown, Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 1797
Married: May 14, 1772
to
** Jane Martin
B:
D:
Children:

1. Joseph Hoopes
B: 1776
D: Feb. 1864

** 2. Evan (Eben) Hoopes
B: April 14, 1782 West Chester, Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 17, 1862 Jackson Twp. Montgomery Co. Oh.
Married: between 1800-1805
to
Katherine (Kate) Kinsor (daughter of Christian Kinsor)
B:
D: Dec. 25, 1814
Children:

2a. Michael Hoops
B: Oct. 16, 1806 Rockingham Co. Va.
D:
Married:
to
Sarah Klein
B: 1810-1815 Pa.
D:

2b. Mary Hoops (probably called Polly)
B: May 6, 1808
D:

2c. Jane Hoops
B: Mar. 3, 1810 Rockingham Co. Va.
D: Aug. 22, 1892 Montgomery Co. Oh.
Married: Oct. 25, 1840 Montgomery Co. Oh.
to
William Hand Corson
B: 1808 Cape May Co. N. J.
D: Feb. 26, 1879 Dayton, Oh.

2d. Isaiah Hoops
B: 1811-12
D:

2e. John Hoops
B: Mar. 11, 1813 Rockingham Co. Va.
D:
Married:
to
Eliza ?
B: 1817
D:

2f. Christian Kinsor Hoops
B: Nov. 15, 1815 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: before 1900 Columbia City-Whitley Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANCHILDREN OF ISAIAH & JANE (MARTIN) HOOPES (CON"T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Christian Kinsor Hoops - con't
Married:
to
Frances Ann Acton (parents-Joseph & Polly (Vest) Acton)
B: Oct. 23, 1918 Va.
D: May 7, 1902 ThornCreek Twp. Whitley Co. Ind.

** Evan Hoopes 2nd Marriage: 1816
to

** Susanna Sheets
B: 1799 Va.
D: 1882 St. Paul Cem, Rockcreek Twp., Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

2a. Daniel Hoops (shoemaker)
B: Aug. 4, 1817 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Sept. 4, 1904
Married: May 26, 1842 Preble Co. Oh.
to
Mary Ann DeLawter (Parents-Jacob & Sarah (Brown) DeLawter
B: May 22, 1822 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: May 11, 1893 Montgomery Co. Oh.

2b. Sarah Hoops
B: Aug. 31, 1819
D:

2c. Lewis Hoops
B: Oct. 19, 1821 Montgomery Co. Oh
D: before 1880 Elkhart Co. Ind.
Married:
to
Louisa ?
B: 1827 Oh.
D: July 1860-Aug. 1870 Jackson, Ind.

2d. Henry Hoops
B: Jan 6, 1823 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: after 1900 Shelby Co. Ind.
Married:
to
Ruth Kincaid
B: June 1842 Oh.
D: after 1900 Shelby Co. Ind.

** 2e. Minerva Hoops
B: Jan 17, 1826 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Jan 23, 1913 St. Paul Cem., Rockcreek Twp., Wells Co. In
Married: Oct. 16, 1853
to
** Jonathan Staver
B: 1826 Montgomery Co. Oh.
D: Jan 23, 1913 St. Paul Cem. Rockcreek Twp., Wells Co. Ind.

2f. Eliza (beth) Hoops
B: Sept. 13, 1826
D:

2g. Solomon Hoops
B: Apr. 3, 1831
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & CHRISTENA (STUDABAKER) MILLER
4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Abraham Miller (son of John Peter Miller--son of
B: John Nicholas Miller--son of
D: Albrecht Miller--son of
Married: John Miller)
to
** Christena Studabaker
B: 1781 Westmoreland Co., Pa
D:
Children:

1. Adam Miller
B: May 1, 1799 Portsmouth, Oh.
D: Dec. 16, 1865
Married: June 6, 1828 Darke Co., Oh.
to
Eliza Simison
B: Mar. 28, 1804 Bourbon Co. Ky. (daughter of John &
D: Sept. 18, 1871 (Elizabeth Fisher) Simison Jr.
Bur. 6 mi.-Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

1a. Rachel Miller
B: 1829
D: 1886
Married:
to
David Meyer
B:
D:

1b. Robert Miller
B: Aug. 8, 1831
D: Nov. 27, 1833

1c. Abraham S. Miller
B: 1833
D: 1916
Married:
1st--Clara Allen--Divorced
2nd--Angeline Grissell

1d. Elizabeth Ann Miller (Family moved to Wells Co.
B: 1837 to 1834-Ind.)
D: 1924
Married:
William Henry Deam
B:
D:

1e. Catherine Jane Miller
B: 1838
D: 1887
Married:
1st.--John Thomas
2nd.--John Deam

1f. Mary Miller
B: 1840
D: 1914
Married:
William Warren McBride

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & (CHRISTENA STUDABAKER) MILLER
(CON'T)

4 Gr-Grandparents if Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Adam & Eliza Miller con't)

1g. Allen Lamotte Miller
B: May 12, 1842
D: May 16, 1863 (Champion Hills, Mich., served as a Corporal and was killed during the Civil War)

1h. Son --NFI

1i. William Prilleman Miller
B: Aug. 2, 1846
D: Feb. 1850

1j. Eliza Ellen Miller
B: 1848
D: 1938
Married:
1st--Leonard Fillmore Nelson
2nd--Dr. Benjamin Mosher

** 2. Nancy Miller
B: Feb. 12, 1801 Darke Co. Oh.
D: Feb. 26, 1887 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)
Married: Jan. 1, 1825 Darke Co. Oh.
to
** Orman Perring
B: Dec. 2, 1803 N. Y.
D: Oct. 6, 1881 Wells Co. Ind.
Children:

** 2a. Maria Perring
B: May 9, 1825 Darke Co. Oh.
D: July 27, 1908 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: June 1, 1843
to
Thomas J. Rockwell
Divorced: Mar. 1849
Maria's 2nd marriage: Sept. 4, 1849 Wells Co. Ind.
to
** Henry William Masterson
B: May 9, 1823 Oh.
D: Apr. 23, 1880 Wells Co. Ind.

3. Rebecca Miller
B: Mar. 15, 1804 Darke Co. Oh.
D: Jan. 23, 1888 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: April 1821
to
William Thompson
B:
D: 1831 Greenville, Oh.
Rebecca's 2nd marriage: Dec. 27, 1832
William Bays
B: 1794 Va.
D: Feb. 13, 1863
Children: by (Thompson)

3a. Abraham Thompson
B: 1821
D: 1898
Married:
Christena Beanblosson

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & (CHRISTENA STUDABAKER) MILLER
(CON'T)

4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Rebecca & William Thompson con't)

3b. David Thompson
B: 1822
D: 1877
Married:
Mary Baker
B:
D:

3c. John Thompson
B: Apr. 12, 1825
D:

3d. Delilah Thompson
B: 1830
D: 1911
Married:
Samuel Wilson Jones
B:
D:

(children by Bays)

3a. Rachel Ellen Bays
B: 1833
D: 1912
Married:
Amos Quick
B:
D:

3b. Mary Ann Bays
B: 1835
D:
Married: Nov. 11, 1852
Daniel Reed
B:
D:

3c. William Henry Harrison Bays
B: 1839
D: 1901
Married:
Jane Amanda Shoemaker
B:
D:

3d. Amanda Jane Bays
B: 1843
D: Aug. 9, 1866
Married: Nov. 3, 1864
Joseph Jones
B:
D:

3e. Infant
B: 1844
D: Jan. 6, 1844

3f. Infant
B: 1846
D: Jan. 7, 1846

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & CHRISTENA (STUDABAKER) MILLER
(CON'T)
4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(children of Rebacca & William Bays con't)

3g. Benjamin F. Bays
B: 1847
D: 1930
Married:
Rebecca Rowe
B:
D:

4. David Miller
B: 1808 Oh.
D:
Married: Jan. 19, 1832 Darke Co. Oh.
to
Harriet Burford
B: 1813 Oh.
D:
Children:

4a. Mary Miller
B: 1834 Oh.
D:

4b. Eliza Miller
B: Jan. 25, 1837 In.
D: May 1, 1855 Jay Co. Ind.

4c. Isaac Miller
B: 1839 Ind.
D;

4d. Sarah Miller
B: 1842 Ind.
D:

4e. David Miller
B: 1845 Ind.
D:

4f. Daniel Miller
B: 1847
D: 1921
Married:
Sarah Jane McDowell Engle

5. Daniel Miller
B: Apr. 23, 1810
D: Sept. 4, 1864 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)
Married: 1st--1832 to (?) Blossom B: Wilshire, Oh.
2nd marriage:
Eleanor Graves
B: June. 3, 1811 Va.
D: Nov. 12, 1879 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)
Children:

5a. John Ansel Miller
B: 1836
D: 1917
Married:
Sarah Ann Martin
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & CHRISTENA (STUDABAKER) MILLER
(CON'T)

4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Daviel & Eleanor Miller con't)

5b. Nancy Ann Miller
B: May 8, 1839
D: Sept. 24, 1900 (Wells Co. Ind.- 6 mi.)

5c. Abraham Miller
B: 1842
D: Jan. 25, 1877
Married: Apr. 9, 1874
Mary A. Dewitt
B:
D:

5d. Melinda Miller
B: Mar. 5, 1843
D: Sept. 16, 1844 (Wells Co. - 6 mi.)

5e. Luther M. Miller
B: 1844
D: (in Civil War)

5f. Henry C. Miller
B: 1845
D: 1925
Married:
Mary Matilda Sheets
B:
D:

5g. David Miller
B: May 23, 1847
D: Aug. 16, 1866 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)

5h. James Miller
B: 1850
D:
Married: July 26, 1877
Adelia Gray
B:
D:

6. Susanna Miller
B: 1811 Oh.
D:
Married: Mov. 29, 1838 Darke Co. Oh.
to
William Nevious
B: 1813 N. J.
D: (lived in Jay Co., Ind.)
Children:

6a. Joseph Nevious
B: 1840 Oh.
D:
Married: Mar. 18, 1863
Elizabeth K. VanDine
B: 1843
D:

6b. James Nevious
B: 1841
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & CHRISTENA (STUDABAKER) MILLER (CON'T)

4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Susanna & William Nevious con't)

6b. James married: Sept/ 20, 1866
Nancy VanDine (daughter of John & Eleanore (?) VanDine)
B:
D;

6c. Albert Nevious
B: Nov. 31, 1842 Oh.
D: Sept. 9, 1868 Wells Co. Ind. 6 mi.)

6d. Abraham Nevious
B: 1843 Oh.
D: Sept. 19, 1863 (Killed in Civil War-Chichamauga, Ga

6e. Mariah Nevious
B: Dec. 1845 Wells Co. Ind.
D:
Married: Apr. 25, 1869
Benjamin Franklin Nash (son of John & Maria (?) Nash)
B: 1844
D: May 18, 1929 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)

6f. Pauline Nevious
B: 1849-50 Ind.
D:
Married: Feb. 25, 1882
Silvester E. Young
B:
D;

6g. Nancy A. Nevious
B: 1852-54
D:
Married: 1st. - (?) Williams
2nd. - (?) Buckles

6h. Daniel Nevious
B: 1856 Geneva, In.
D: Nov. 1, 1918 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)

7. Mary "Polly" Miller
B: Nov. 13, 1813
D: Dec. 27, 1885 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)
Married:
Conklin Masterson
B: Oct. 13, 1813
D: June. 1, 1874 Wells Co. Ind. (6mi.)
Children:

7a. Abigail Masterson
B: Jan. 6, 1837
D: Aug. 11, 1845 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)

7b. Maria Masterson
B: 1839
D: 1883
Married:
Lewis Prillaman
B:
D:

7c. Abraham Squires Masterson
B: 1842
D: 1880

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & CHRISTENA (STUDABAKER) MILLER
(CON'T)

4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Mary & Conklin Masterson con't)

7c. Abraham S. Masterson married:
Catherine Hoover
B:
D:

7d. Rachael Masterson
B: Feb. 12, 1844
D: Jan. 26, 1923 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)

7e. William C. Masterson
B: Oct. 27, 1846
D: Jan. 8, 1950 Wells co. Ind. (6 mi.)

7f. Rebecca Masterson
B:
D: 1909
Married:
Isaac Kouth Lee
B:
D:

7g. George W. Masterson
B: 1851
D: 1922
Married:
Emma Valentine
B:
D:

7h. Adam Masterson
B: 1855
D: July 25, 1923

7i. Henry T. Masterson
B: Jan. 8, 1858
D: Feb. 26, 1865 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)

8. William Miller
B: 1816
D: 1851

9. Joseph Miller
B: June 4, 1818
D: Oct. 10, 1895
Married: May 28, 1845
Elizabeth Emily Stines (daughter of John & Abigail (Blake) Stines)
B: June 23, 1828 Trenton N. J.
D: Sept. 4, 1881
Children:

9a. John Stines Miller
B: Apr. 5, 1846
D: Mar. 22, 1855

9b. Abraham Miller
B: Aug. 6, 1847
D: Jan. 29, 1849

9c. Helen Sophia Miller
B: 1848
D:
Married:
Frederick L. Arnold

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & CHRISTENA (STUDABAKER) MILLER
(CON'T)

4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Joseph & Elizabeth Miller con't)

9d. Thomas B. Miller
B: Dec. 30, 1850
D: Feb. 9, 1855

9e. George Washington Miller
B:
D:
Married:
Martha Ann Naylor
B:
D:

9f. Abigail Alice Miller
B:
D:
George W. Naylor
B:
D;

9g. Margarete Christena Miller
B:
D:
Married:
Willis Elias Naylor
B:
D:

9h. Joseph Francis Miller
B:
D:
Married: 1st. - Dora Morgan
2nd - Ola Rhea Mitchel

9i. Eliza Jane Miller
B: 1858
D:
Married:
George Campbell
B:
D:

9j. Mary Elizabeth Miller
B: Sept. 30, 1859
D: Sept. 22, 1873

9k. Wyce Larra Miller
B: 1861
D:
Married:
Jason Henry Farnum
B:
D:

9l. Eladora Girda Miller
B: Oct. 9, 1862
D: Jan. 17, 1921
Married: Dec. 11, 1887
William Ira Wright
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & CHRISTENA (STUDABAKER) MILLER
(CON'T)

4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Joseph & Elizabeth Miller con't)

9m. Henry Miller
B:
D:
Married:
Addie Park
B:
D:

9n. Asa Whitley Miller
B:
D:

9o. Lida Nellie Miller
B: June 24, 1867
D: Oct. 11, 1867

9p. Ida Miller
B: Nov. 29, 1868
D: Dec. 20, 1868

9q. David Nelson Miller
B:
D:
Married:
Caroline Peters
B:
D:

10. Benjamin Miller
B: May 10, 1821 Oh.
D: Jan. 17, 1906
Married:
(?)
B: June 1, 1834
D: July 8, 1928 Bangs, Texas
Children:

10a. Adam Miller
B:
D: (New Mexico)

10b. Ida Miller
B:
D:
Married: 1st--(?) Robertson
2nd--(?) Boenicke (Bangs, Texas)

10c. B. F. Miller
B: May 28, 1858
D: Oct. 5, 1882 (Bangs, Texas)

11. Barbara Miller
B: Mar. 1, 1822 Oh.
D: May 9, 1906 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)
Married: Jan. 2, 1853
Thomas Potts Stines (son of John & Abigail (Blake) Stines)
B: Dec. 18, 1831 Trenton, N. J.
D: Aug. 7, 1862
Children:

11a. Infant
B: 1854
D: 1854

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & CHRISTENA (STUDABAKER) MILLER
(CON'T)

4 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Barbara & Thomas Stines con't)

11b. Infant
B: 1855
D: 1855

11c. Mary Jane Stines
B: 1857
D: 1939
Married: 1st.--Marian T. King
2nd--William Rugg Pace

11d. James C. Stines
B: Apr. 14, 1859
D: Apr. 2, 1880 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)

11e. Fredrick A. Stines
B: Jan. 25, 1862
D: 1865 Wells Co. Ind. (6 mi.)

11f. Thomas Stines Jr.
B: May 25, 1863
D: July 29, 1950 (Tulsa, Ok.)
Married: June 27, 1886
Ida Williamns (daughter of James & Harriett (Bollinger) Williams)
B:
D:

11g. Infant
11h. Infant
11i. Infant
11j. Infant
All died young

12. James Miller
B: 1825
D:

SECTION 24

SECTION 17

SECTION 18

SECTION 19

SECTION 20

SECTION 21

SECTION 22

SECTION 15

SECTION 12

SECTION 13

Thomas Dyson 1 had two sons Thomas Dyson 11 and John Dyson. Thomas Dyson 11 offspring were Clement, John Baptist, George, James, Joseph, Thomas 111, Mary, Anne, and Elizabeth. John Dyson (son of Thomas 1) born about 1682 died 1759 had offspring Thomas Dyson and Elizabeth Dyson. Thomas Dyson's (son of John Dyson) children all moved into the Dent family.

The Dyson's who arrived in colonies by ship left from Liverpool England. Some were from the West Riding of Lindsey Lincolnshire, England. The West Riding area extended from the Humber on the North to Lincoln on the South, and the Ancholme River on the East to Yorkshire and Notts on the West. In 1489 Christopher Dyson was knighted by King Henry V11 and his descendants came to America from Wales. There are many Dyson's in England.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & (_____) DYSON 11
(Robert L. Dyson's ———-Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

* Thomas Dyson 11
B: about 1679/83
D: about 1759
Married: _____
to
* _____
B: _____
D: _____
Children:
1. Clement Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
2. Thomas Dyson 111
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Mary _____
* 3. John Baptist Dyson
B: _____
D: June 2, 1760
Married: _____
to Mary
* Ann _____
Children:
3a. Bennett Dyson
B: Aug. 13, 1745
D: _____
* 3b. Basil Dyson
B: about 1749
D: _____
4. George Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
5. Joseph Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: 1st marriage-
to
Elizabeth Chunn
Married: 2nd marriage-
to
Dorcas Turner
6. James Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Abigail Cotrell Swann

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & (_____) DYSON 11 (CON'T)
(Robert L. Dyson's ———-Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

7. Mary Dyson
   B: _____
   D: _____
   Married: _____
   to
   _____Maddox
8. Ann Dyson
   B: _____
   D: _____
   Married: _____
   to
   _____Burch
9. Elizabeth Dyson
   B: _____
   D: _____

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ANNE (RULEY) GAITHER IV
5 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Gaither IV
B: Feb. 9, 1705
D: 1751 Md.
Married:
to
* Anne Ruley
B:
D:
Children:
* 1. Benjamin Gaither (Received a grant of 508 A. of land on
B: 1728 Md. Bear Creek in Rolan Co. N. C.
D: 1788 No. Carolina May 21, 1788)
Married: at Anne Arundel Co., Md.
to
* Rachel Jacob
B:
D:
Children:
1a. John Gaither
B:
D:
1b. Jeremiah Gaither
B:
D:
* 1c. Zachariah Gaither
B: Nov. 23, 1772
D: Oct. 14, 1843
1d. Basil Gaither
B:
D:
1e. Edward Gaither
B:
D:
1f. Reason Gaither
B:
D:
1g. Ann Gaither
B:
D:
1h. Rachel Gaither
B:
D:
2. John Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Anne Jacob
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ANNE (RULEY) GAITHER IV (CON'T)
5 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

3. Elizabeth Gaither
   B:
   D:
4. Anne Gaither
   B:
   D:
5. Seth Gaither
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   to
   Rebecca Yieldhall
   B:
   D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JEREMIAH & RACHEL (GAITHER) JACOB
5 great-grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Jeremiah Jacob
B: June 28, 1713 Anne Arundel, Md
D:
Married: Nov. 29, 1736 Anne Arundel, Md.
to
* Rachel Gaither
B: July 6, 1718
D:
Children:
* 1. Rachel Jacob
B:
D:
Married: Anne Arundel Co. Md.
to
* Benjamin Gaither
B: 1728 Md.
D: 1788 No. Carolina
Children:
1a. John Gaither
B:
D:
1b. Jeremiah Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Eleanor Greenfield
B:
D:
* 1c. Zachariah Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
1st. Sciffle (Scaffle)
2nd Margaret Lovelace
B:
D: Aug. 13, 1811
* 3rd. Sarah Taylor
B: June 14, 1771
D: April 22, 1856
1d. Basil Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Augerena Gatton
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JEREMIAH & RACHEL (GAITHER) JACOB (CON'T)
5 Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Children of Benjamin & Rachel Gaither (Con't)

1e. Edward Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Mary Dyson
B:
D:

1f. Reason Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Tabitha ?
B:
D:

1g. Ann Gaither
B:
D:

1h. Rachel Gaither
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & FRANCES (?) COMER
5 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Thomas Comer
B: about 1730
D: Oct. 22, 1793 Halifax Co. Va.
Married:
to
* Francis (?)
B:
D:
Children:

1. Moore Comer
B: about 1754
D:
Married: Apr. 1, 1799
Dorothy Ragland

2. John Comer
B: about 1756
D:
Married: Mar, 8, 1816
Martha (Patsy) Steall

3. Nathaniel Comer
B: about 1758
D:

4. Sarah (Sally) Comer
B: about 1760
D:
Married: June 2, 1787
Andrew Torion (Torian)

5. Mary (Polly) Comer
B: about 1762
D:
Married: June 2, 1787
John Foulkes (Faulkes)

6. Frances Comer
B: About 1764
D:

* 7. Archibald Comer
B: about 1766
D: July 27, 1840
Married: Dec. 7, 1786
Rachael Boyd

8. Elizabeth Comer
B: about 1768
D:
Married: Oct. 24, 1785
Frederick Bott

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & (?) GODBEY
5 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Godbey
B:
D: 1769 Caroline Co. Va.
Married:

Children:

1. George Godbey
B: about 1760
D:
Married: Aug. 25, 1785
Ann Edwards

George's 2nd marriage: Nov. 1807
to Elizabeth

* 2. Russell Godbey
B: about 1769
D: Aug. 25, 1823
Married: Sept. 28, 1786
Nancy Stucky

Russell's 2nd marriage: Nov. 28, 1791
* to Christian "Kitty" Lacy

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & CATHARINE (EVANS) LACY
5 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Thomas Lacy
B: about 1733 King William Va.
D: Aug. 31, 1802 Halifax Co. Va.
Married: 1749 Goochland Co. VA.
to
* Catharine Evans
B: about 1728 N. C.
D:
Children:

1. Elize (Elisha) Lacy
   B: May 29, 1751 Douglas Va
   D:
   Married:
   Dicey Epps

2. Mathew Lacy
   B: about 1753 Douglas Va.
   D:
   Married:
   Miss Terry

3. Reubin Lacy
   B: about 1755 Halifax Va.
   D:
   Married: May 13, 1802
   Nancy Tuck

4. Sarah (Sally) Lacy
   B: about 1754 Halifax Va
   D:
   Married: Feb. 25, 1789
   Robert King

* 5. Christian Lacy
   B: about 1757 Halifax Va.
   D:
   Married: Nov. 28, 1791
   to
   * Russell Godbey (1st Marriage: Nancy Stucky)
   B: before 1769 Caroline Va.
   D: Aug. 25, 1823 Halifax Va.
   Children:

   5a. Edmond Godbey
   B:
   D:

   * 5b. Catherine Godbey
   B: Jan 25, 1795 Halifax Va.
   D: Feb. 10, 1852

   5c. Martha Godbey
   B:
   D:

   5d. Nancy Godbey
   B:
   D:

   5e Mary (Polly) Godbey
   B:
   D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & PATIENCE (MILLER) DAVIS
5 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* James Davis
  B:
  D: 1805 Randolph Co. N. C.
  Married: 1760 Randolph Co. N. C.
    to
* Patience Miller
  B:
  D: June 6, 1813
  Children:
  * 1. Jesse Davis
    B:
    D: July 26, 1829 Randolph Co. N. C.
    Married: Jan. 11, 1781 Guilford Co. N. C.
      to
    * Elizabeth Reynolds
      B:
      D: Oct. 12, 1815 Randolph Co. N. C.
      Children:
      * 1a. Mary Davis
        B: May 28, 1786
        D: Mar. 1866

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF AARON & ELIZABETH (STUART) HARLAN
Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Aaron Harlan
B: 1752 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
D: Aug. 6, 1806 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
Married: 1770-71
to
* Elizabeth Stuart
B: Oct. 22, 1755 Chatham Co. N. Carolina
D: Sept. 21, 1835 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
Children:

- * Samuel Harlan
  B: Apr. 19, 1772 Chatham Co. No. Carolina
  D: Apr. 8, 1858 Fayette Co. Ind.
  Married: Apr. 7, 1797 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
  to
- * Nancy Brown
  B: Nov. 27, 1778 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
  D: Jan. 12, 1871 Fayette Co. Ind.
  Children:
  a. Jane Harlan
  b. Jacob Harlan
  c. Stephen Harlan
  d. Matthew Harlan
  e. George Harlan
  * f. Elizabeth Harlan
  B: Jan. 25, 1806 near Greenville, So. Carolina
  D: Sept. 19, 1879 LaFontaine, Ind.
  g. Aaron Harlan
  h. Hiram Harlan
  i. Amon Harlan (twin)
  j. Samuel Harlan (twin)
  k. Joseph Harlan
  l. Enoch Harlan
  m. Alford Harlan
  n. Mary Ann Harlan

MATHEW BROWN

Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandfather of Robert Dyson

Mathew Brown born in 1752 in County Wexford, Ireland
Died December 24, 1839, at the age of 86

1762--Came to America with parents and 9 brothers from Ireland. Apparently the family settled in the state of South Carolina, although some of the brothers are believed to have migrated to Virginia and Pennsylvania.

1776--Lived in the 96th district of South Carolina

1776--Enlisted in the American Army of the Revolution, serving at various times under Captains Benjamin Kilgore and Thomas McCrary and Col. James Williams.

1779--Discharged on June 5 from the American Army.

1803--moved with his family to Hamilton Co., Ohio; where they settled on a farm that in 1881 was owned by John Baughman of Harrison, Ohio.

1826--moved to Shelby County, Indiana

1832--Lived in Union Twp. Shelby County, Indiana, where he operated a grist mill (buiilt and owned by Mathew). It is reported that his first question to prospective customers was "Do you have cash?" If the answer was "Yes", they were told that they could trade for cash anyplace--that his services were for those who did not have the cash and could only trade or barter for produce. It is reported that traces of his mill can be seen today.

1839--Died on the 24th December.
Occupation--Farmer and grist mill operator
Politics--democrat
Under an act of June 7, 1832, Pension claim #22, 127 was approved and paid under the Indiana Agency.

Info - Children-American Rev. Papers, National #64, 984 and # 79021 which cantains info. of Harlan Family.
Also, Mrs. Nutter of Rushville.
Reference page 315 of Ford, Henry and Kate B. History of Hamilton County, Ohio.

Copied from Robert T. Gordon papers Sept. 1973, by Maurice Holmes.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF MATHEW & JANE (JONES) BROWN
Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Mathew Brown
B: 1752 Wexford, Ireland
D: Dec. 24, 1839 Shelby Co. Ind.
Married: 1775 in So. Carolina
to
* Jane Jones
B: 1752 (Welsh descent)
D: May 26, 1841 Shelby Co. Ind.
Children:

* 1. Nancy Brown
B: Nov. 27, 1778 Laurens Co., So. Carolina
D: Jan 12, 1871 Fayette Co. Ind.
Married: April 7, 1797 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
to
* Samuel Harlan
B: April 19, 1772 Chatham Co., No. Carolina
D: April 8, 1858 Fayette Co. Ind.
Children:

1a. Jane Harlan

1b. Jacob Harlan

1c. Stephen Harlan

1d. Matthew Harlan

1e. George Harlan

* 1f. Elizabeth Harlan
B: Jan 25, 1806 near Greenville, So. Carolina
D: Sept. 19, 1879 LaFontaine, Ind.

1g. Aaron Harlan

1h. Hiram Harlan

1i. Amos Harlan (Twin)

1j. Samuel Harlan (Twin)

1k. Joseph Harlan

1l. Enoch Harlan

1m. Alford Harlan

1m. Mary Ann Harlan

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF MATHEW & JANE (JONES) BROWN (CON'T)
Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

2. David Brown
B: May 13, 1780
D: 1874
Married:
to
Susan Gildewell

2nd marriage: 1834
to
Catharine (Smith) Zike

3. Elizabeth Brown
B:
D:
Married:
to
Isaac Ferris (1781-1842) a native of New Jersey,
In Hamilton Co., Ohio
His 2nd marriage was with Pauline Holbrook
Children:
3a. Jane Ferris

3b. Sarah Ferris

3c. Naomi Ferris

3d. Nancy Ferris

3e. John Ferris

3f. Isaac Ferris 11

3g. Mathew B. Ferris

4. Robert Brown
B: Feb. 6, 1785
D: 1881
Married:
Catharine Cotton
B;
D:
Children:
4a. Elizabeth Brown

4b. Catharine Brown

4c. Nancy Brown

4d. Mary Ann Brown

4e. Jane Brown

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF MATHEW & JANE (JONES) BROWN (CON'T)
Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Children of Robert & Catharine (Cotton) Brown (con't)

4f. John William Brown

4g. Mathew Brown

5. Catharine Brown
B: July 1, 1783
D:
Married:
to
George Harlan
B:
D:
Children:
5a. Elizabeth Harlan
B: 1799
D:
5b. Joseph Harlan
B: 1802
D:
5c. Aaron Harlan
B: 1805
D:
May be others

6. Samuel Brown
(married Betsey Atherton)

7. Sarah Brown
(Married Thomas Golding, living in Union twp. Shelby Co., in 1828. Were charter member of Little Blue River Baptist Church organized in 1828.)

8. John Brown
B: 1803 in So. Carolina
(Married-Sarah Herrin of New Jersey, (1829-1899)
Children:
8a. Jane Brown
8b. John Herrin Brown
8c. Martha Brown
8d. Rebecca Brown
8e. Sarah Brown
8f. Hannah Brown
8g. Thomas Jefferson Brown
8h. Mathew Brown

All came to Ohio in 1803 and settled in hamilton County.
Chadwick's History of Shelby Co. 1909 Page 400

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ZACHARIAH & MARY (____) SPARKS
Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Zachariah Sparks
B:
D: 1770's in So. Carolina
Married:
* Mary ?
B:
D:
Children:
* William Sparks
B: Aug. 16, 1772 So. Carolina
D: Jan. 31, 1862 Connersville, Ind.
Married: 1795 So. Carolina
to
* Mary Palmer
B: July 6, 1779 So. Carolina
D: July 6, 1848 Fayette Co. Ind.
Children:
* John Sparks
B: Dec. 6, 1806 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
D: Mar. 8, 1863 LaFontaine, Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOSHUA & (_____) PALMER
Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Joshua Palmer
B: Mar. 12, 1750 Va.
D: Dec. 1835 Union Co. Ind.
Married:
* ?

Children:
* Mary Palmer
B: July 6, 1779 So. Carolina
D: July 6, 1848 Fayette Co. Ind.
Married: 1795 So. Carolina
to
* William Sparks
B: Aug. 16, 1772 So. Carolina
D: Jan. 31, 1862 Connersville, Ind.
Children:
* John Sparks
B: Dec. 6, 1806 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
D: July 6, 1848 Fayette Co. Ind.

SECTION 24

ECTION 17 ECTION 18 SECTION 19 CTION 20 ECTION 21 ECTION 22 SECTION 23

SECTION 15

SECTION 13

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HEINRICH & MARGARET (?) STIEHLE (STEHLEY)
(5 Great-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson)

** Heinrich Stiehle (Stehly) (believe father is Heinrich Stiehle)
B:
D: June 1798
Married:
** Margaret (?)
B:
D:
Children:

(This information is from documentation from ship's list found on pg. 376 of Amish & Amish Mennonite Genealogies (Huntington Library Huntington, Ind.)

** 1. Anna Staehle
B: May 24, 1753 Berks Co. Pa.
D:
Married: Apr. 6, 1873 Berks Co. Pa.

** John (George) Mast
B: Apr. 23, 1749 Germany
D:
Children:

1a. Abraham Mast
B: May 14, 1783
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHANN CASPER & MARIA CATHARINE (MERKLING) STOEVER (STAVER)
5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Johann Casper Stoever
B: Dec. 21, 1707 lower Palatinate
In a place named Luedorff. in Solinger Amt. Duchy Berg. in Unter Pfaltz.
(his parents-(Patricia's 6 Great-Grandparents)
Johann Casper Soever Sr. was a native of Frandenburg in Hesse and his wife Gertraudt (family name not given) born in Amt Solingen.
When Johann Casper Stoever Jr. was six yrs. of age he learned to read German perfectly in 4 weeks under his father's direction. After this he also commenced to study Latin and Greek from four pastors and later in Hebrew & French. Later studied Theology at Brumath. three hours (12 miles) from Straseburg.
Johann Casper Stoever Sr. and Johann Casper Stoever Jr. journeyed from Europe to America in 1728 on the Rhine and on an ocean vessel, preaching on Sundays. Arrived in Pa. Sept. 29th and continued to preach: ordained on April 8. 1733, in Philadelphia. Was married at the same time to,

Johann Casper Stoever Jr.
D: May 13, 1779 Lebanon County. Pa.

** Maria Catharine Merkling
B: May 14, 1715 in Palatinate (Lambesheim in Chur Pfaltz)
Parents- Christian & Maria Catharine (Brucher) Merckling
6 great-grandparents of Patricia's
D: Oct. 7, 1795 Lebanon Co. Pa.

Johan Casper Steffer or Stoever Sr. labored 1733 as a minister in Spottsylvania, Va. went to Europe 1737 and died on board the vessel on his attempted return to America.

Children: of Johann Casper & Maria Catharine Stoever Jr.-
(11 children--6 sons. 5 daughters)

** 1. Adam Staver
B: 1767 Pa.
D: Aug. 25, 1854
Married:
to
** Fanny Dupes
B: 1762 Pa.
D: July 15, 1854
Children: (6 sons, 1 daughter)
1a. Barbara Staver
B:
D:
** 1b. Henry Staver
B: Mar. 27, 1795 Dauphin, Pa.
D: Montgomery Co., Oh.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHANN CASPER & MARIA CATHARINE (MERKLING) STOEVER (STAVER) CON'T)

5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

children of Adam & Fanny Staver con't--

1c. Valentine Staver
B:
D:

1d. Frederick Staver
B:
D:

1e. John Staver
B:
D:

1f. Jacob Staver
B:
D:

Johann Casper Staver Sr. is said to be the third Lutheran Minister who came from Germany to this country. He and one of his sons, John Casper Staver Jr. (Adam's Father) came over the mountains from Pennsylvania on horseback to Ohio to see the country and prospect for a home in 1805. While here bought two farms, one on Twin Creek and one on Bear Creek, the former in German Twp. and the latter in Jefferson Twp. They returned home to Pa. and the next spring, in 1806, they took their families and moved to this country: coming to Pittsburgh, thence by flatboat to Cincinnati, six of them coming by land on horseback, and met the others at Cincinnati, when the boat arrived, and there, with their horses and wagons, started for their new homes, and were 4 days making the distance, about fifty miles, an average of twelve and half miles per day, so bad were the roads in that early day. Here they lived and struggled together, battling with the many hardships of pioneer life. They were solaced through all their many trials with the encouraging thought that their children and descendants shall reap the benefits and fruits of all their labors, and thus they continued to good old age.

Johann Casper Stoever Jr.'s grandson, Henry Staver started in life a poor man, and by good, honest labor, a constant industry and economy, he accumulated a large amount of property and owned 700 acres of land. Stavers handed down examples of true pioneer history of good works, crowned with a success in life, worthy of imitation, and worthy to be cherished and honored by generations to come.

Read more from Sestercentennial History-Hill Lutheran Church
Volume XVI Number 2
Lebanon County Historical Society-Lebanon, Pa.
(available in Ft. Wayne Indiana Library)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF STEPHEN & MARTHA (EVANS) HOOPS
5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Stephen Hoops
B: Mar. 13, 1716 Westtown, Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1767
Married: Mar. 16, 1738 Christ's Church in Philadelphia
to
** Martha Evans
B: Nov. 16, 1716 Uwchlan, Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1752-1756 (Parents- Evan & Margaret (?) Evans)
Children:

1. Elizabeth Hoopes
B: Apr. 9, 1739
D:
Married: May 1, 1765 Goshen
to
Caleb James
B: May 14, 1738
D: Feb. 22, 1843
Children:
1a. Lydia James
B: 1771
D: Feb. 22, 1843
Elizabeth's 2nd Marriage:
to
Thomas John (son of Owen & Sarah (Jones) John
B:
D:

2. Grace Hoopes
B: 1740
D:
Married: June 23, 1764
to
Moses Thompson (son of Peter Thompson)
B:
D:
Children:
2a. Martha Thompson
B:
D:
Married:
to
Enoch Gorman (son of Richard & Edith (Sharpless) Gorman
B: 1752
D: 1837

3. Stephen Hoopes
B: May 3, 1743 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

4. Margaret Hoopes
B: 1744
D: 1820
Married:
to
George Seeds (son of Edward & Abigail (Buffington) Seeds)
B: 1750 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Nov. 25, 1836 (George served in American Revolution)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF STEPHEN & MARTHA (EVANS) HOOPS (CON'T)
5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Margaret (Hoopes) & George Seeds-Con't--
Children:

4a. Lydia Seeds
B: Oct. 31, 1781 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Dec. 30, 1852 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: June 13, 1805
to
William Woodward (son of John & Lydia (Martin) Woodward)
B: Feb. 28, 1779 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Apr. 28, 1827 Chester Co. Pa.
Lydia's 2nd marriage:
to
James Woodward (son of James & Jane (Bunting) Woodward)
B: 1778
D: 1866

4b. Emmor Seeds
B: Jan. 1, 1778 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 18, 1860 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Jan. 9, 1800
to
Ann Cloud (daughter of Joshua & Ruth (Jackson) Cloud)
B: Mar. 11, 1782
D: July 5, 1857 Chester Co. Pa.

4c. Hannah Seeds
B: 1783 Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1846
Married:
William Phillips
B: 1775
D: 1857

4d. Jonathan Seeds
B: Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1817
Married:
to
Mary Cloud (daughter of Joshua & Ruth (Jackson) Cloud)
B: 1778
D: 1838

5. Hannah Hoopes
B: Apr. 11, 1747 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

** 6. Isaiah Hoopes
B: Sept. 27, 1749 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 1797
Married: May 14, 1772
to
** Jane Martin
B:
D:
Children:

6a. Joseph Hoopes
B: 1776
D: Feb. 1864

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF STEPHEN & MARTHA (EVANS) HOOPS (CON'T)
5 Gr. Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Con't children of Isaiah & Jane (Martin) Hoopes --

** 6b. Evan (Eben) Hoops
B: April 14, 1782 Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 17, 1862 Jackson Twp. Montgomery Co. Oh.
Married: between 1800 - 1805
to
Katherine (Kate) Kinsor
B:
D: Dec. 25, 1814
Evan's 2nd marriage: 1816
to
** Susanna Sheets
B: 1788 Va.
D: 1882 St. Paul Cem Rockcreek Twp. Wells Co. Ind.

7. Ezekiel Hoopes
B: July 12, 1752-3 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 18, 1832 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: April 17, 1794 Chester Co. Pa.
to
Amy Evans (daughter of John & (? Smith) Evans) (probably a Gr-
B: 1756 in Chester Co. Pa. daughter of Joseph Smith)
D:
Children:

7a. Hannah Hoopes
B: Sept 7, 1795
D: 1880 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1818
to
David Marshall (son of David & Mary (Buffington) Marshall
B: Jan. 31, 1789 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept 27, 1832 Chester Co. Pa.

7b. (male) Hoopes
B:
D:

7c. (female) Hoopes
B:
D:

Stephen Hoops' 2nd marriage: Jan. 28, 1756 - Darly Hicksite Meeting
to
Elizabeth (Garrett) Hibberd
B: 1712
D:
(her parents-William & Mary (Smith) Garrett)
of Darby, Delaware Co. Pa.
Elizabeth was the widow of Joseph Hibberd

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & MARY MAGDALENA (WHITEHEAD) STUDEBAKER

5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Abraham Studebaker
B: 1739 Md.
D: Aug. 15, 1808 Warren Co. Oh.
Married:
to
** Mary Magdalena Whitehead (daughter of Christopher & Elizabeth (?)
B: Whitehead - German is Weisskopft
D: Dec. 14, 1821 Darke Co. Oh.
Children:

1. David Studebaker
   B: 1765
   D: 1777
2. John Studebaker
   B: 1769
   D: 1814
   Married:
   Mary Armstrong (?)
3. Elizabeth Studebaker
   B: 1772
   D: 1822
   Married:
   Martin Funk
4. Jacob Studebaker
   B: 1775
   D: 1830
5. Susannah Studebaker
   B: 1777
   D: 1852
   Married:
   John Miller
   Susannah married 2nd:
   Conrad Critz (Kreitz)
6. Mary Studebaker
   B: 1778
   D: 1853
   Married:
   Samuel McDowell
7. Catherine Studebaker
   B: 1779
   D:
   Married: Jan 3, 1799 Adams Co. Oh.
   David Miller Pa
** 8. Christena Studebaker
   B: 1781 Westmoreland Co. Pa.
   D:
   Married:
** Abraham Miller
   B:
   D:
   Children:
   8a. Adam Miller
   B: May 1, 1799 Portsmouth, Oh.
   D: Dec. 16, 1865

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & MARY MAGDALENA (WHITEHEAD) STUDEBAKER (CON'T)

5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Christena & Abraham Miller con't)

Adam Miller Married: June 6, 1828 Darke Co. Oh.
to
Eliza Simison
B: Mar. 28, 1804 Bourbon Co. Ky
D: Sept. 18, 1871 Wells Co. Ind.

** 8b. Nancy Miller
B: Feb. 12, 1801 Darke Co. Oh.
D: Feb. 26, 1887 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Jan. 1, 1825 Darke Co. Oh.
to
** Orman Perring
B: Dec. 2, 1803 N. Y.
D: Oct. 6, 1881 Wells Co. Ind.

8c. Rebecca Miller
B: Mar. 15, 1804 Darke Co. Oh.
D: Jan. 23, 1888 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: April 1821
to
William Thompson
B:
D: 1831 Greenville, Oh.
Rebecca's 2nd marriage: Dec. 27, 1832
William Bays
B: 1793 Va.
D: Feb. 13, 1863

8d. David Miller
B: 1808 Oh
D:
Married: Jan. 19, 1832 Darke Co. Oh.
to
Harriet Burford
B: 1813 Oh.
D:

8e. Daniel Miller
B: Apr. 23, 1810
D: Sept. 4, 1864 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: 1832
(?) Blossom
Daniel Married 2nd:
Eleanor Graves
B: June 3, 1811 Va.
D: Nov. 12, 1879 Wells Co. Ind.

8f. Susanna Miller
B: 1811 Oh
D:
Married: Nov. 29, 1838 Darke Co. Oh
to
William Nevious
B: 1813 N. J.
D:

8g. Mary "Polly" Miller
B: Nov. 13, 1813
D: Dec. 27, 1885 Wells Co. Ind.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & MARY MAGDALENA (WHITEHEAD) STUDEBAKER (CON'T)

5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(Children of Christena & Abraham Miller con't)

Mary "Polly" Married:
Conklin Masterson
B: Oct. 13, 1813
D: June 1, 1874 Wells Co. Ind.

8h. William Miller
B: 1816
D: 1851

8i. Joseph Miller
B: June 4, 1818
D: Oct. 10, 1895
Married: May 28, 1845
to
Elizabeth Emily Stines
B: June 23, 1828 Trenton N. J.
D: Sept. 4, 1881

8j. Benjamin Miller
B: May 10, 1821 Oh.
D: Jan. 17, 1906
Married:
(?)

8k. Barbara Miller
B: Mar. 1, 1822 Oh.
D: May 9, 1906 Wells Co. Ind.
Married: Jan. 2, 1853
to
Thomas Potts Stines
B: Dec. 18, 1831 Trenton, N. J.
D: Aug. 7, 1862

8l. James Miller
B: 1825
D:

9. Abraham Studebaker
B: Feb. 13, 1785 Westmoreland Co. Pa
D: Mar. 16, 1852 Darke Co. Oh.
Married: Mar. 25, 1806
to
Mary Townsend
B: 1786 Pa (daughter of William Townsend)
D: Apr. 1, 1826 Warren Co. Oh.
Abraham Married 2nd: 1829
Elizabeth (Hardman) Lightcap (widow)
B: 1805 Butler Co. Oh.
D: 1868 Darke Co. Oh.

In 1833, having accumulated some money, Abraham Studebaker went to Wells Co., In. to invest in lands, and among other tracts entered the one on which Bluffton is now situated. When the court house for Wells Co. was built in 1838, he donated the land and advanced the money to build it. In 1838 he established his son John in the merchantile business in Bluffton, Ind. In 1839 he placed his son William on a farm four miles east of Bluffton. He assisted many of his nephews and nieces to obtain homes in Wells Co. Ind. Every year until his death he visited the county to see his sons and friends and encourage them in their new homes. In 1847 he sent his son Peter to clerk for John in Bluffton, In.

About this time he was largely instrumental in securing the first railroad through Darke Co, formerly the the Greenville & Miami, now the Dayton & Union.

He lived on his farm near Greenville until his death on March 18, 1852. He was a man of enterprise and good business management; a man of excellent judgment, great sagacity, large hospitality, and of unquestionable integrity. His word was considered as good as his bond and was respected and esteemed by all who knew him. He always gave satisfaction in the discharge of his duties, and with perservering industry he accumulated a fortune which enabled him to settle twelve children in life. He spoke his mind without reserve, and was very decided in his opinions. In politics, he was strongly democratic; in religion, a Methodist. For other account on his pioneer life see Richard Studebaker's "Early Studebakers of Ohio"

(children of Abraham & Mary Studebaker)

9a. William Studabaker
B: 1807
D: 1883
Married:
Sarah A. Thompson

9b. Elizabeth Studabaker
B: 1808
D: 1858
Married:
Thomas Thompson

9c. Mary Studabaker
B: 1809
D:
Married:
Martin Earhart
Mary married 2nd:
Zacharia Brandon

9d. David E. Studabaker
B: 1814
D: 1882
Married:
Maria Folkert
David married 2nd:
Mary Jane Culbertson

9e. John Studabaker
B: 1817
D: 1912
Married:
Rebecca Angel

9f. Abraham Studabaker
B: 1819
D: 1854
Married:
Mary J. Calderman

9g. Margaret Studabaker
B: 1821
D: 1860
Married:
William Dougherty

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & MARY MAGDALENA (WHITEHEAD) STUDEBAKER (CON'T)

5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Abraham & Mary Studabaker con't)

9h. Peter Studabaker
B: 1833
D: 1888
Married:
Sarah Morgan

9i. George W. Studabaker
B: 1835
D: 1906
Married:
Elizabeth Griffis

9j. Daniel Studabaker
B: 1838
D: 1924
Married:
Mary (?)

9k. Catharine Jane Studabaker
B: 1840
D:
Married:
E. A. McClure

9l. Sarah Ann Studabaker
B: 1842
D:
Married:
John Adams

9m. Jane Studabaker
B: 1810
D:

9n. Samuel Studabaker
B: 1812
D:

10. Barbara Studabaker
B: 1788 Westmoreland Co. Pa.
D:
Married: May 29, 1806
Joseph Townsend
B: 1775-88
D: 1875
Children:

10a. Dau (?) 1794-1804

10b. son 1804-1810

10c. Rachel Townsend
B: 1808
D: 1870
Married:
David Miller

10d. Son 1810-1820

10e. Son (James) B: 1813

10f. Son 1810-1820

10g. Dau. (Margaret) 1810-1820

10h. Minerva Townsend
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & MARY MAGDALENA (WHITEHEAD) STUDEBAKER (CON'T)

5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

11. Peter Studabaker
B: Oct. 15, 1790 Westmoreland Co. Pa.
D: June 15, 1840 Adams Co. Ind.
Married: Feb. 15, 1821 Ft. Recovery Oh.
to
Mary Jane Simison (daughter of John & Elizabeth (Fisher) Simison)
B: Mar. 16, 1796 Sherman Valley, Pa.
D:
Children:

11a. Abram Studabaker (1st white child born in Jay Co. Ind)
B: Sept. 29, 1822
D: Mar. 11, 1824

11b. Rachel Studabaker
B: May 22, 1824
D: Aug. 12, 1829

11c. David E. Studabaker
B: 1827
D: 1904
Married:
Harriet Evans
David married 2nd:
Jennie Phelps

11d. Elizabeth Studabaker
B: 1829
D: 1901
Married:
Amos Curry

11e. John Studabaker
B: Feb. 6, 1832
D: Dec. 1, 1851

11f. Catharine Studabaker (Aunt Kate)
B: 1834
D: 1913
Married:
David W. Champer

11g. Abram Studabaker
B: 1837
D: 1906
Married:
Mary Stoops
Abram married 2nd:
Sarah Catherine McConkey

Peter served in War of 1812 at the Garrison in Greenville, Oh. Sometime after this he was an agent for the John Jacob Astor Co., making trips by conoe into the Indiana Territory. Peter settled near Ft. Recovery, Oh. His wife Mary had been a pioneer all her life.

12. David Studabaker
B: 1794
D:

13. Polly Studabaker
B: 1798
D:
Married: Oct. 22, 1818 Darke Co. Oh.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ABRAHAM & MARY MAGDALENA (WHITEHEAD) STUDEBAKER (CON'T)

5 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(Polly Studabaker con't)

Polly married:
Jeremiah Masterson
B: about 1799 Ky.
D:

Story on #6 Mary Studabaker family--

Children of Mary & Samuel McDowell

6a. John Samuel McDowell
B: 1797 D: after 1843
Married: Elizabeth Bowen-married 2nd: Rachael Ann Miller
married 3rd: Margaret Hays

6b. Abraham McDowell
B: 1801 Married: Mary "Polly" Higgins B: 1804

6c. William McDowell
B: 1803 D: 1862 Married: Rebecca Miller

6d. James McDowell
B: 1808 D: 1884 Married: Nancy Money

6e. Polly McCowell (NFI)

James McDowell was a very tall and lanky at the age of 16 and known to his family and friends as "Limber Jim". The farmers in the area of Jackson Twp, Jay Co. Ind. were being menanced by wild animals, wolves and bears. These animals were attacking the farmers sheep, pigs and other cattle and the farmers decided to have a big hunt to get rid of them. Jim, his father and Uncle Peter Studebaker and a number of other farmers were in on the hunt. The big swamp which the Indians called "Lob Lolly" (Jackson Twp, Jay Co. Ind.) was a natural retreat for the animals after they made their kills because the brush and trees were very thick. The men were going to make a concerted drive on the swamp in hopes of getting rid of a number of the pesky bears, and other animals. Soon after the hunt started, Jim became separated from the others, and they began to look for him. He was seen a couple of times but had mistaken his party as Indians and ran deeper into the swamp. He was found on the third day and his name was attached to the swamp area where he was lost--it being called "The LimberLost"

#7 Catherine & David Miller's children:

7a. John Miller B: 1800 D: 1847 Married: Mary Biddle
7b. Sarah Miller B: 1803 D: 1864 Married: William Vance
7c. Samuel Miller B: 1805 Married: Nancy Howell
7d. Rachel Miller B: 1810-15 Married: Martin Rhine
7e. Daniel Miller B: 1811 D: 1881 Married: Elizabeth Daugherty
7f. Levi Miller B: 1820-25 Married: Mary (?)

#5 Susannah's children:

By John Miller: Elizabeth Miller B: 1795 married: Phillip Hartzell
Jacob Miller B: 1798
David W. Miller B: 1803 D: 1851 Married: Rachel
John Miller B: 1805 Townsend
Abraham Miller B: 1808 married: Ann Tilberry

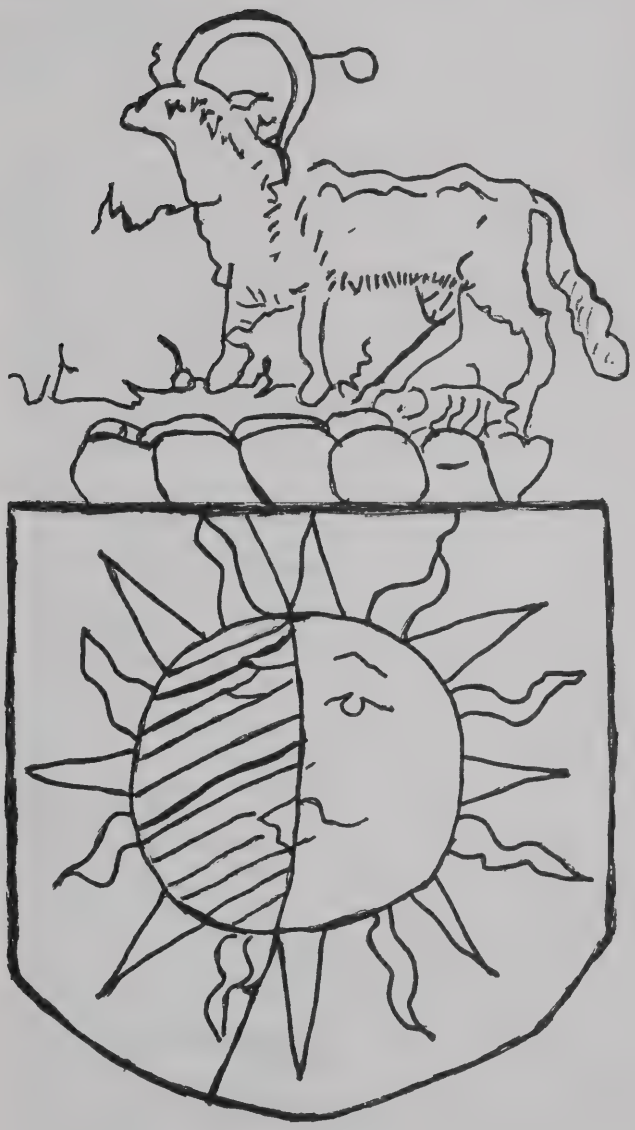
By Conrad Critz:
Mary "Polly" Critz B: 1814 Married: Feb. 9, 1832 Allen
to John McIntosh Co, Ind.

SECTION 24

ECTION 17 | ECTION 18 | SECTION 19 | CTION 20 | ECTION 21 | ECTION 22 | SECTION 23

SECTION 14 | SECTION 15

Dyson



CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & (_____) DYSON 1
(Robert L. Dyson's ———-Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

* Thomas Dyson 1
  B: before 1679
  D: _____1710
  Married: _____
* _____
  B: _____
  D: _____
  Children:
    * 1. Thomas Dyson 11
      B: _____1679/83
      D: _____1759
      Married: _____
        to
    * _____
      B: _____
      D: _____
      Children:
        1a. Clement Dyson
          B: _____
          D: _____
        1b. Thomas Dyson 111
          B: _____
          D: _____
          Married: _____
            to
          Mary_____
          B: _____
          D: _____
        * 1c. John Baptist Dyson
          B: _____
          D: June 2, 1760
          Married: _____
            to
        * Ann _____
          B: _____
          D: _____
        1d. George Dyson
          B: _____
          D: _____
        1e. Joseph Dyson
          B: _____
          D: _____
          Married: 1st marriage
            to
          Elizabeth Chunn
          B: _____
          D: _____
          Married: 2nd marriage
            to
          Dorcas Turner
          B:_____
          D: _____

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & (_____) DYSON 1 (CON'T)
(Robert L. Dyson's ------Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

1f. James Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Abigail Cotrell Swann
B: _____
D: _____

1g. Mary Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
_____Maddox
B: _____
D: _____

1h. Ann Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
_____Burch
B: _____
D: _____

1i. Elizabeth Dyson
B: _____
D: _____

2. John Dyson
B: _____1682
D: _____1759
Married: _____
to
_____
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
_____
B: _____
D: _____
Children:

2a. Thomas Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Margaret_____
B: _____
D: _____

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & (_____) DYSON 1 (CON'T)
(Robert L. Dyson's ~~~~~-Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Great-Grandparents)

Children of Thomas & Margaret Dyson

2a1. Margaret Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
John Dent
B: _____
D: _____

2a2. Thomas Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Esther Dent
B: _____
D: _____

2a3. John Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
Lydia Dent
B: _____
D: _____

2b. Elizabeth Dyson
B: _____
D: _____
Married: _____
to
_____Neale
B: _____
D: _____

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & JANE (BUCK) GAITHER 111
6 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Gaither 111
B: Jan. 15, 1676 Md.
D: 1739
Married: 1699 All Hallows Parish Church, Anne Arundel Co. Md.
to
* Jane Buck
B: Dec. 16, 1681
D:
Children:
1. Charles Gaither
B:
D: (young)
* 2. John Gaither IV
B: Feb. 9, 1705
D: 1751 Md.
Married:
to
* Anne Ruley
B:
D:
Children:
2a. John Gaither
B:
D:
2b. Jeremiah Gaither
B:
D:
* 2c. Zachariah Gaither
B: Nov. 23, 1772
D: Oct. 14, 1843
2d. Basil Gaither
B:
D:
2e. Edward Gaither
B:
D:
2f. Reason Gaither
B:
D:
2g. Ann Gaither
B:
D:
2h. Rachel Gaither
B:
D:
3. Edward Gaither
B:
D:
4. Rebecca Gaither
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & JANE (BUCK) GAITHER 111 (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

5. Alexander Gaither
B:
D:

6. Benjamin Gaither
B:
D:

7. Joseph Gaither
B:
D:

8. Rachel Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
William Pickett
B:
D:

9. Richard Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Martha ?
B:
D:

10. Samuel Gaither
B:
D:

11. David Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Ruth ?
B:
D:

2nd marriage of John Gaither 111
1719 Anne Arundel Co. Md.
to
Elizabeth (Duvall) Warfield (widow of Benjamin Warfield)
B:
D:
Children:

12. Amos Gaither
B:
D:

13. Ruth Gaither
B:
D: (young)

Children of John Gaither's 2nd marriage-(Con't)

14. Mary Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
Seth Warfield
B:
D:

15. Ruth Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Robert Davis
B:
D:

16. Joshua Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Sarah Jacob
B:
D:

17. Rezin Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Sarah Yieldhall
B:
D:

18. Edward Gaither
B:
D:

19. Elizabeth Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
? Ijams
B:
D:

20. Samuel Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Ruth ?
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF CAPT. JOHN & ELIZABETH (JONES) WARFIELD
John Gaither III - 6 Gr. Grandfather of Robert Dyson

John Warfield
B:
D:
Married:
to
Elizabeth Jones
B:
D:
Children:

1. Elizabeth (Duvall) Warfield (widow of Benjamin Warfield)
   B:
   D:
   Married: 1719 at Anne Arundel Co. Md.
   to
* John Gaither III
   B: Jan. 15, 1676 Md.
   D: 1739
   Children:
   12-a Amos Gaither
   B:
   D:
   13-b Ruth Gaither
   B:
   D: (young)
   14-c Mary Gaither
   B:
   D:
   15-d Ruth Gaither
   B:
   D:
   16-e Joshua Gaither
   B:
   D:
   17-f Rezin Gaither
   B:
   D:
   18-g Edward Gaither
   B:
   D:
   19-h Elizabeth Gaither
   B:
   D:
   20-i Samuel Gaither
   B:
   D:

Elizabeth

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ANTHONY & (Cadle) RULEY
6 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Anthony Ruley
B:
D:
Married: Feb. 14, 1718 Anne Arundel, Md.
to
* Elizabeth Cadle
B:
D:
Children:
* 1. Anne Ruley
B:
D:
Married:
to
* John Gaither IV
B: Feb. 9, 1705
D: 1751 Md.
Children:
* 1a. Benjamin Gaither
B: 1728 Md.
D: 1788 No. Carolina
1b. John Gaither
B:
D:
1c. Elizabeth Gaither
B:
D:
1d. Anne Gaither
B:
D:
1e. Seth Gaither
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM & MRS MARY (LACY) LACY
6 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* William Lacy (his father-Robert's 7th Grandfather-- William Lacy
B: about 1700 Monakin, Goochland, Va.
D: will pr. Jan. 29, 1734
Married:
* Mrs. Mary Lacy
B: about 1705 King William Co. Va.
D:
Children:

1. William Lacy
   B: June 2, 1727 King William Co. Va.
   D:
   Married:
   Katherine Rice

2. Joseph Lacy
   B: about 1730 King William Co. Va.
   D:

3. Susannah Lacy
   B: about 1732 King William Co. Va.
   D: Mar. 28, 1796-97

* 4. Thomas Lacy
   B: about 1733 King William Co. Va.
   D: Oct. 1, 1793
   Married: 1749 Goochland Co. Va.
   * Catharine Evans
   B: about 1728 N. C.
   D:
   Children:

   4a. Elize Lacy
   B: May 29, 1751 Douglas Va.
   D:

   4b. Mathew Lacy
   B: about 1753 Douglas Va.
   D:

   4c. Reubin Lacy
   B: about 1755 Halifax Va.
   D:

   4d. Sarah (Sally) Lacy
   B: about 1754 Halifax Va.
   D:

   * 4e. Christian Lacy
   B: about 1757 Halifax Va.
   D:

William Lacy's 2nd marriage:
Elizabeth

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & FRANCES (?) EVANS
6 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Evans
B:
D: Goochland Co. Va.
Married:
* Frances (?)
B:
D:
Children:

1. Joseph Evans
   B: about 1720 Goochland Va.
   D: May 20, 1782
   Married: Jan. 22, 1744
   Frances (?)
   B:
   D:

2. Mary Evans
   B: Goochland Va.
   D:
   Married: 1751
   Alman Gwin
   B:
   D:

* 3. Catherine Evans
   B: about 1728 Goochland Va.
   D: after 1791
   Married: about 1749
* Thomas Lacy
   B: about 1733 King William Va.
   D: Aug. 31, 1802 Halifax Va.
   Children:
   3a. Elize (Elisha) Lacy
   B:
   D:
   3b. Mathew Lacy
   B: about 1753 Douglas Va.
   D:
   3c. Reubin Lacy
   B: about 1755 Halifax Va.
   D:
   3d. Sarah (Sally) Lacy
   B: about 1754 Halifax Va.
   D:
* 3e. Christian Lacy
   B: about 1757 Halifax Va.
   D:

4. Daughter Evans
   B: Goochland Va.
   D: about 1753
   Married:
   Samuel Weaver

5. *Eliza Evans*
   B: Goochland Va.
   D:
   Married:
   James Daniel

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF AARON & SARAH (HOLLINGSWORTH) HARLAN 11
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Aaron Harlan 11
  B: 1724 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co., Pa.
  D: 1798 Union Dist. So. Carolina
  Married: March 1746 Wilmington, Del.
  to
* Sarah Hollingsworth
  B: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
  D: Laurens Co. So. Carolina
  Children:

  * Aaron Harlan
    B: 1752 Kenneth Twp Chester Co. Pa.
    D: Aug. 6, 1806 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
    Married: 1770-71
    to
  * Elizabeth Stuart
    B: Oct. 22, 1755 Chatham Co. No. Carolina
    D: Sept. 21, 1835 Laurens Co. So. Carolina
    Children:
      * Samuel Harlan
        B: Apr. 19, 1772 Chatham Co. No. Carolina
        D: Apr. 8, 1858 Fayette Co. Ind.

SECTION 24

ECTION 17 | ECTION 18 | SECTION 19 | CTION 20 | ECTION 21 | ECTION 22 | SECTION 23

SECTION 15

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Daniel Hoopes
B: May 27, 1672 Skelton-in-cleveland, Yorkshire, England
D: 1749 in Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Dec. 10, 1696 at home of John Bowater - Delaware Co. Pa.
to
** Jane Worrilaw
B: baptised Apr. 20, 1675 in parish church of Houghton,
D: 1746 Chester Co. Pa. Staffordshire, England
Children:

1. Grace Hoopes
B: Sept. 1697 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 3, 1721 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Apr. 21, 1720
to
William Paschall (parents-Thomas & Margaret (Jenkins) Paschall)
B: Mar. 8, 1697
D: Nov. 28, 1751 (William's 2nd marriage-Nov. 22, 1722 to widow - Hannah Roberts
Children:
1a. Grace Paschall
B: June 26, 1721 Chester Co. Pa.
D: between 1743 - 1747 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Jan. 1743
to
John Rowland (son of John & Letitia (?) Rowland)
B: 1720
D: Feb. 8, 1793
John's 2nd marriage: May 1747 to Ann (?)
(they had 10 children)

2. Ann Hoopes
B: Oct. 28, 1698
D: May 13, 1704

3. Mary Hoopes
B: Nov. 22, 1700 Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1765 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Apr. 24, 1720
to
Phillip Yarnall (parents-Phillip & Dorothy (Baker) Yarnall)
B: Sept. 29, 1696
D: Nov. 1758
Children:
3a. Grace Yarnall
B: 1721
D:
Married: 1747
to
Vincent Bonsall (son of Obediah B. & Sarah (Bethell) Bonsall)
B:
D:
3b. Phillip Yarnall
B: 1723
D: 1764 (never married)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Greatparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

3c. David Yarnall
B: 1723
D: 1758
Married:
to
Hannah Swayne
B: Jan. 1, 1736
D: Sept. 13, 1799

3d. Abraham Yarnall
B: May 31, 1728
D: Oct. 3, 1767
Married: Dec. 16, 1752
to
Elizabeth James (Parents-Samuel & Rachel (Buffington) James)
B: 1732
D: July 14, 1769

3e. Jane Yarnall
B: 1730
D:
Married: May 20, 1762
to
John Griffith (son of Benonie & Catherine (Owen) Griffith
B:
D:

3f. Elizabeth Yarnall
B: 1733
D: (also she was married)

3g. Esther Yarnall
B: 1735
D:

3h. Dorothy Yarnall
B: 1737
D:
Married: in 1758
to
Ephraim Yarnall (Dorothy's 1st cousin)
B:
D:

3i. Mary Yarnall
B: 1744
D:

Mary's 2nd marriage:
to
P. Stoffers
B:
D:

4. Hannah Hoopes
B: May 24, 1702
D: 1750 (never married)

5. Joshua Hoopes
B: June 29, 1704 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 19, 1769
Married: Apr. 8, 1731 Goshen, Chester Co. Pa.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Joshua Hoopes married--
Hannah Ashbridge (parents-George & Mary (Malin) Ashbridge)
B: Apr. 26, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Aug. 28, 1793 (Hannah was elder in the Quaker Church)
Children:

5a. Jane Hoopes
B: Sept. 12, 1732 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 16, 1812
Married: Nov. 3, 1757
to
William Starr (son of Isaac & Mary (or Margaret)
B: May 27, 1731 Chester Co. Pa. (Lightfoot) Starr)
D: June 16, 1787

5b. George Hoopes
B: May 8, 1734 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Feb. 23, 1805 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Aug. 4 or Apr. 8, 1756 Goshen Friends Meeting
to
Elizabeth Janes (daughter of Joseph & Elizabeth (Strode)
B: 1738 Willistown, Pa. James)
D: between 1758-1760
George's 2nd marriage: Sept. 13, 1760 (St. Paul Church
to Philadelphia)
Jane Hall (daughter of Thomas Jr. & Alice (Farr) Hall)
B: Feb. 2, 1728
D: Nov. 30, 1800

5c. Joshua Hoopes
B: Sept. 15, 1736 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 21, 1825
Married: Apr. 16, 1761 at Goshen Friends Meeting
to
Mary Garrett (daughter of William & Lydia (Lewis) Garrett)
B: 1740
D: before 1785
Joshua married 2nd: Apr. 14, 1785
to
Hannah Martin (daughter of John & Hannan (Malin) Martin)
B: 1755 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Nov. 18, 1799 Chester Co. Pa.

5d. Mary Hoops
B: June 4, 1739 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 25, 1812
Married: Apr. 14, 1763 Goshen Friends Meeting
to
John Chamberlin
B: about 1735 in Philadelphia
D:
Mary married 2nd:
to
Mr. Stephenson
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

5e. Phebe Hoopes
B: Nov. 13, 1741 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Feb. 19, 1819 Wilmington, Newcastle Co. Del.
Married: Apr. 22, 1773 Springfield Friends Meeting
to
John Woolley (son of Thomas & Sarah (Coppock) Woolley)
B: May 4, 1742 Marple, Delaware Co. Pa.
D: Apr. 5, 1800 West Chester, Pa.

5f. Amos Hoopes
B: June 9, 1745 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Jan. 14, 1805 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Apr. 9, 1768 East Whiteland, Chester Co. Pa.
to
Margaret Meredith
B: 1743
D:

5g. Joseph Hoopes
B: Mar. 10, 1748 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Jan. 27, 1795 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: May 17, 1781 Middletown Friends Meeting
to
Mary Smedley (daughter of William & Elizabeth (Taylor)
B: Oct. 21, 1755 Middletown Pa. Smedley)
D: Dec. 20, 1823 Londongrove, Chester Co. Pa.
Mary's 2nd marriage: May 30, 1797 at Londongrove
Francis Wilkinson (Widower-his parents-Joseph & Elizabeth
B: Dec. 15, 1741 (?) Wilkinson)
D: Apr. 16, 1808

5h. Israel Hoopes
B: Aug. 1, 1750
D: Apr. 13, 1751 or Feb. 13, 1771

5i. Ezra Hoopes
B: Sept. 30 or 31, 1751 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 15, 1811 Westtown
Married: Mar. 6, 1773
to
Ann Hickman (duaghter of Francis & Ann (Marshall) Hickman)
B: Mar. 8, or Apr 1753
D: Sept. 17, 1833
Ezra was a patriot of Chester Co., who in 1779 took the Oath of Allegiance. He also served under Capt. Alexander Boggs.

6. Ann Hoopes
B: Feb. 3, 1707-8
D: July 14, 1728 (never married)

7. Daniel Hoopes
B: Dec. 27, 1709 Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 5, 1790 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Jan. 17, 1730-31
to
Alice Taylor (parents-Abiah & Deborah (Gearing) Taylor)
B: Sept. 16, 1711 Edgemont Deleware Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 16, 1795 West Goshen, Pa.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

7a. Abiah Hoopes
B: June 3, 1732
D: Apr. 13, 1739

7b. Joshua Hoopes (Called "Crazy")
B: Oct. 7, 1734 Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 14, 1809
Married: Oct. 21, 1756 Chester Co. Pa.
to
Susanna Garrett (daughter of William & Lydia (Lewis) Garrett)
B: 1735
D:
(Susanna & Joshua were ask to leave the Quaker meeting because they were troublesome)

7c. Deborah Hoopes
B: May 10, 1736 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Jan. 24, 1823 Lancaster Co. Pa.
Married: May 6, 1756 Chester Co. Pa.
to
James Gibbons (son of Joseph & Hannah (Marshall) Gibbons)
B: 1731 Chester Co.
D: July 18, 1810 at Lampeter

7d. Ann Hoopes
B: Mar. 15, 1739
D: Apr. 11, 1739

7e. Alice Hoopes
B: Aug. 4, 1741
D: Oct. 1745

7f. Samuel Hoopes
B: Oct. 9, 1744 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 6, 1784 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: May 12, 1767
to
Rebecca Lewis (daughter of Jabez & Hannah (Garrett) Lewis)
B: Feb. 27, 1742-3 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 27, 1803 Chester Co. Pa.

7g. Sarah Hoopes
B: Feb. 15, 1747-8
D: June 1751

7h. Benjamin Hoopes
B: Feb. 13, 1749-50 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 19, 1775 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Feb. 18, 1774
to
Betty Lewis (daughter of Jabez & Hannah (Garrett) Lewis)
B: May 6, 1753 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 7, 1822
Betty married 2nd:
Caleb James
B:
D:

8. John Hoopes
B: Sept. 17, 1711 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 1, 1795 Goshen
Married: Aug. 20, 1743 Chester Co. Pa.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

John Hoopes married-
Christian Reynolds (daughter of Francis & Elizabeth (Acton) Reynolds)
B: June 22, 1718
D: Aug. 10, 1800 Goshen
John was listed on tax list as a distiller

Children:

ga. Mary Hoopes
B: 1744
D:

gb. John Hoopes
B: Aug. 7, 1745 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 4, 1831 East Caln, Chester Co. Pa.
Married: May 20, 1772 Newtown, Delaware Co. Pa.
to
Jane Pratt (daughter of Joseph & Jane (Davies) Pratt)
B: May 31, 1751 Delaware Co.
D: May 17, 1807

gc. Henry Hoopes
B: May 12, 1747 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 4, 1828 Kennett, Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Oct. 11, 1792 New Garden, Chester Co. Pa.
to
Hannah Levis (daughter of William, Jr. & Martha (Marshall) Levis)
B: Feb. 18, 1754 Chester Co.
D: Feb. 10, 1831

gd. Elizabeth Hoopes
B: Oct. 31, 1748
D: Dec, 21, 1751

ge. James Hoopes
B: July 15, 1750
D: July 12, 1752

gf. Francis Hoopes
B: June 3, 1752 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Aug. 1795
Married: Oct. 23, 1777 Goshen Friends Meeting
to
Mary Pratt (daughter of Joseph & Jane (Davies) Pratt)
B: Apr. 8, 1759 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 26, 1798 Londongrove, Chester Co. Pa.

gg. Jane Hoopes
B: Feb. 9, 1754 Chester Co. Pa.
D:
Married: June 27, 1776
to
Randal Malin (son of Randal & Alice (Pratt) Malin)
B: Oct. 23, 1750 Whiteland, Chester Co. Pa.
D:

gh. Lydia Hoopes
B: Nov. 24, 1755 Goshenville, Chester Co. Pa.
D:
Married: Nov. 13, 1777
to
David Pratt (son of Joseph & Jane (Davies) Pratt)
B: June 12, 1756 in Goshenville & Died: 1844

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

8i. Christian Hoopes
B: July 17, 1757
D:
Married: Nov. 24, 1778 at Goshen Friends Meeting
to
Moses Mendenhall (this is his 2nd wife)
B: Dec. 23, 1744-5 (son of John & Elizabeth (Coates)
D: Jan 31, 1838 Mendenhall)
Moses 1st wife-Sarah Howell-married-Mar. 4, 1774

9. Abraham Hoopes
B: June 12, 1713 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 15, 1795 Delaware Co. Pa.
Married: Dec. 28, 1732-33 at Newtown Friends Meeting
to
Mary Williamson (daughter of John & Sarah (Smedley) Williamson)
B: Oct. 11, 1715 in Newtown
D:
Children:

9a. John Hoopes
B: Oct. 10, 1733 Delaware Co. Pa.
D: After 1792
Married: 1755 at Kennett, Chester Co. Pa.
to
Phebe Williams (daughter of Rees & Elizabeth (Maulsby)
B: June 20, 1731 Montgomery Co. Pa. Williams)
D:
Phebe was disowned by Kennett MM on July 5, 1755 for marriage by a magistrate. John made an acknowledgement to Chester MM Mar. 3, 1756 for his deviation was was continued in membership.
About 1767-1771 John kept a tavern in Edgemont on the Yarnall property. As a result of keeping a tavern he made too free use of spirits for which impropriety he was disowned by Chester MM on Mar. 22, 1770.

9b. Sarah Hoopes
B: 1734 Delaware Co. Pa
D: before 1789
Married: 1756
to
William Williamson (son of Thomas & Ann (Malin)
B: June 5, 1731 Williamson)
D: Feb. 13, 1815 Delaware Co. Pa.
William married 2nd: Feb. 5, 1789 East Nottingham MM
to Pheby Passmore (they had 7 children)

William Williamson was a first cousin to his mother-in-law and marriages in that degree of kinship were not approved by the Friends in those days: consequently they were married before a Justice of the Peace. A committee of the women's meeting "waited on Sarah" and "she thought she could not in truth make Friends satisfaction lest she should wrong her conscience" The couple, however, did make an acknowledgment for marrying by a magistrate and this acknowledgment was accepted on Oct. 31, 1757. William's dauaghter Sarah, by his 2nd wife, married Abraham Hoopes, No 300, son of Benjamin & Lydia (Worrall) Hoopes.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

9c. Abraham Hoopes
B: 1737 Delaware Co. Pa.
D: Jan 28, 1825 Delaware Co. Pa.
Married: 1770-1775
to
Elizabeth Worrall (daughter of John & Priscilla (Lewis)
B: 1750 in Edgemont (Worrall)
D: May 12, 1817
Abraham was complained of by Middletown Meeting Mar. 30, 1761 for accompanying members of the meeting to their marriage by a "priest" and refusing to make a written acknowledgment and was disowned Aug. 31, 1761. Complaint was made of his wife July 29, 1765 for marriage by a Justice of the Peace to one not a member though precautioned. Her acknowledgment was accepted Nov. 25, 1765.

9d. Abigail Hoopes
B: 1738 Delaware Co. Pa.
D:
Married: Nov. 12, 1759 in Swede's Church, Philadelphia
to
William Regester (son of David & Lydia (?) Regester)
B:
D

9e. Jane Hoopes
B: 1740 Delaware Co. Pa.
D: 1838 Freehold N. J.
Married: Oct. 15, 1768 Philadelphia, Pa.
to
Joseph Robbins (son of Joseph & Leah (Clayton) Robbins)
B: June 19, 1713 N. J.
D: (he was a tailor)

9f. Benjamin Hoopes
B: 1742 Delaware Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 30, 1824 Delaware Co. Pa.
Married: 1770
to
Lydia Worrall (daughter of James & Hannah (Calvert)
B: 1747 Marple, Delaware Co. (Worrall)
D: Jan. 27, 1840

9g. Isaac Hoopes
B: Apr. 15, 1744 Delaware Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 4, 1815 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1769
to
Mary Griffith (daughter of Nathan & Rachel (Williamson)
B: Oct. 21, 1751 in Goshen Griffith)
D: Feb. 26, 1815 (Mary's grandfather Griffith was from Wales)

Because they were second cousins, Isaac & Mary were married by a magistrate for which misconduct Mary was complained of by Goshen Meeting Aug. 11, 1769 and her acknowledgment accepted Dec. 8, 1769. Isaac was complained of by Middletown Meeting May 28, 1770 and his acknowledgment accepted July 30, 1770. Oct. 10, 1777 Mary received.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

9h. Jacob Hoopes
B: 1750 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 22, 1803
Married: Aug. 11, 1775
to
Susanna James (daughter of Joseph & Hannah (Hickman) James
B: Apr. 20, 1749 in Westtown
D: Oct. 15, 1823
Susanna married 2nd: Nov. 11, 1807 at Concord Friends M
Gideon Gilpin (Susanna, his 2nd wife)
B:
D:

9i. George Hoopes
B: Mar. 23, 1754 Delaware Co. Pa.
D: Nov. 23, 1833
Married: Dec. 28, 1778 (in western Pa.)
to
Orpha McCoy
B: May 4, 1759
D: Oct. 16, 1846

George was disowned by the Friends on May 26, 1779 for marriage out of union. Middletown Meeting complained George for marriage by a "hireling priest" and other disorderly conduct forwhich he was disowned as mentioned.

10. Thomas Hoopes (he was a tanner)
B: Dec. 22, 1714 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 21, 1803 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 13, 1741 Goshen
to
Susanna Davies (Parents-David & Jane (Jones) Davies
B: June 25, 1721
D: Oct. 23, 1772
Children:

10a. (child)
B: 1742
D: 1742

10b. David Hoopes
B: Sept 29, 1743 Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1811 Beaver Co. Pa. (drowned in the Beaver River)
Married: Apr. 27, 1766 Goshen
to
Esther Townsend (daughter of Joseph & Lydia (Reynolds) Townsend)
B: Jan 1, 1744-5 Chester Co.
D: 1805 or 1807 at New Brighton

10c. (child)
B: July 5, 1745
D: July 6, 1745

10d. Jane Hoopes
B: Dec. 29, 1746
D: Jan. 30, 1748

10e. Jesse Hoopes
B: May 29, 1749 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 25, 1825 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1775

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandchildren of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
Jesse Hoopes married to--
Rachel Yarnall (daughter of Abraham & Elizabeth (James) Yarnall)
B:
D:
Jesse married 2nd: Nov. 26, 1789 at Bradford Meeting
Amy Cope (elder of West Chester Friends Meeting)
B: Dec. 2, 1763 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 16, 1846 West Goshen (daughter of Nathan & Amy (Bane) Cope. Amy transferred to Goshen Friends M.

1/. Elizabeth Hoopes (twin)
B: Mar. 13, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Dec. 9, 1803 Middletown Delaware Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 3, 1732 Middletown Meeting
to
William Webb (son of William & Rebecca (Harlan) Webb
B: Jan. 13, 1710-11 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 1764 Kennett Twp.
Children:

1/a. William Webb
B: Nov. 26, or Sept. 1737
D: June 7, 1763 at Kennett
Married: Nov. 16, 1758
to
Sarah Smith (daughter of John & Dorothy (Windle) Smith
B: 1737
D:

1/b. Stephen Webb
B: Feb. 23, 1738-9
D: Sept. 8, 1787 Kennett
Married: Sept. 17, 1766
to
Hannah Harlan (daughter of Isaac & Hannah (Few) Harlan
B: May 1, 1747
D: Oct. 29, 1825

1/c. Rebecca Webb
B: May 29, 1741 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 21, 1775 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 1, 1758 Old Kennett
to
Benjamin Taylor Jr.(sone of Benjamin & Sarah (Nookes) Taylor)
B: Apr. 11, 1737 Chester Co.
D: Oct. 18, 1781 East Caln, Chester Co.
Benjamin married 2nd: after 1775 to Ann Parke

1/d. Ezekiel Webb
B: Jun 1747 Kennett Chester Co.
D: May 26, 1828 in Old Kennett
Married: Jan., 7, 1773 Birmingham Meeting
to
Cordelia Jones (daughter of John & Sarah (Taylor) Jones
B: Chester Co.
D: June 27, 1785 Kennett
Ezekiel married 2nd: Oct. 23, 1787 Kennett Meeting
Elizabeth Hollingsworth (daughter of Christopher & Elizabeth (Chandler) Hollingsworth)
B: Feb. 1, 1766
D: Sept. 27, 1825

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandchildren of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

11e. Jane Webb
B: 1749 Chester Co. Pa
D:
Married: 1769
to
William White Jr. (son of William & Elizabeth (Harlan) White)
B:
D: 1794

Elizabeth married 2nd: May 21, 1767 at Kennett to
Thomas Welsh (NFI)

** 12. Stephen Hoopes (twin)
B: Mar. 13, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1767
Married: Mar. 16, 1738 Christ Church in Philadelphia
to
** Martha Evans (daughter of Evan & Margaret (?) Evans)
B: Nov. 16, 1716 Uwchlan, Chester Co.
D: between 1752-1756
Children:

12a. Elizabeth Hoopes
B: Apr. 9, 1739 Goshen
D:
Married: May 1, 1765
to
Caleb James
B: May 14, 1738
D: Feb. 22, 1843
Elizabeth's 2nd marriage:
to
Thomas John (son of Owen & Sarah (Jones) John)
B:
D:

12b. Grace Hoopes
B: 1740
D:
Married: June 23, 1764
to
Moses Thompson (son of Peter Thompson)
B:
D:

12c. Stephen Hoopes
B: May 3, 1743 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

12d. Margaret Hoopes
B: 1744
D: 1820
Married:
to
George Seeds (son of Edwared & Abigail (Buffington) Seeds)
B: 1750
D: Nov. 25, 1836 (in American Revolution)

12e. Hannah Hoopes
B: April 11, 1747 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of Stephen & Martha Hoopes con't--

** 12f. Isiah Hoopes
B: Sept. 27, 1749 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 1797
Married: May 14, 1772
to
** Jane Martin
B:
D:

12g. Ezekiel Hoopes
B: July 12, 1752-3 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 18, 1832 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Apr. 17, 1794 Chester Co. Pa.
to
Amy Evans (daughter of John & ?(Smith) Evans-granddaughter of Joseph Smith)
B: 1756 Westtown
D:

** Stephen Hoopes married 2nd: Jan. 28, 1756 - Darby Hicks Meeting
Elizabeth (Garrett) Hibberd
B: 1712 (daughter of William & Mary (Smith) Garrett)
D: (Elizabeth was widow of Joseph Hibberd)

13. Nathan Hoopes
B: Mar. 16, 1718 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Feb. 19, 1803 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Oct. 6, 1737 Middletown Meeting
to
Margaret Williamson (daughter of Thomas & Ann (Malin) Williamson)
B: Oct. 29, 1718 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 26, 1792 Chester Co. Pa.
Children:

13a. Daniel Hoopes (a weaver)
B: Sept. 8, 1738 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 3, 1809 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 11, 1762 Goshen
to
Elizabeth Bane (daughter of Nathan & Mary (Cock) Bane)
B: July 23, 1742 Goshen
D: Jan 25, 1809 Londongrove

13b. Thomas Hoopes
B: Jan 13, 1738-40 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Jan 8, 1791 Goshen
Married: Apr. 28, 1763 Birmingham MM
to
Sarah Bane (daughter of Nathan & Mary (Cock) Bane)
B: Oct. 22, 1736 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 2, 1828
Sarah married 2nd: Apr. 24, 1795 Goshen Friends M
to
Thomas Carlton
B: Kennett Twp.
D: June 26, 1803

13c. Nathan Hoopes
B: Dec. 9, 1741-2 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Nov. 21 or 27, 1802 Chester Co. Pa.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Nathan Hoopes (con't)
Married: Dec. 6, 1764 Goshen
to
Ann Speakman (daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth (Underwood) Speakman)
B: 1745 Goshen
D: Aug.23, 1819 Newcastle Co. Delaware

13d. Aaron Hoopes
B: Dec. 10, 1743 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 27, 1795 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 26, 1767 Goshen
to
Ann Collins (daughter of Henry & Hannah (Hunt) Collins)
B: 1746 Goshen
D: 1833

13e. Ann Hoopes
B: Feb. 12, 1745-6
D: May 27, 1752

14. Janes Hoopes
B: July 14, 1706
D: Jan. 31, 1789 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Oct. 21, 1730
to
George Ashbridge (Parents-George & Mary (Malin) Ashbridge)
B: Feb. 9, 1703-4 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 6, 1773
Children:

14a. Mary Ashbridge
B: Aug. 4, 1731
D: Oct. 3, 1765
Married: Apr. 7, 1750 Goshen Friends Meeting
to
Jesse Jones (son of John & Jane (Edwards) Jones
B:
D:

14b. George Ashbridge
B: Mar. 1, 1732-3 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 25, 1785 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Dec. 5, 1754 Goshen
to
Rebecca Garrett (daughter of William & Lydia (Lewis) Garrett)
B: 1733 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 24, 1777

14c. William Ashbridge
B: Mar. 2, 1734-5 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 14, 1775
Married: 1760 (received on certificate to Abington Friends Meeting)
to
Elizabeth Fletcher
B:
D:

14d. Susanna Ashbridge
B: Sept. 19, 1737
D: Jan 15. 1820
Married: July 30, 1760-1

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILAW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Susanna Ashbridge con't--
to
William Gibbons (son of James & Jane (Steward) Gibbons)
B: Nov. 4, 1737
D: Oct. 30, 1803

14e. Phebe Ashbridge
B: Oct. 16, 1739 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Nove. 27, 1774
Married: June 9, 1763 Goshen Meeting
to
Isaac Massey (son of Thomas & Sarah (Taylor) Massey
B: Feb. 5, 1732
D; Feb. 6, 1792

14f. Jane Ashbridge
B: Oct. 10, 1742
D: Sept. 4, 1834
Married: Nov. 4, 1771
to
Jesse Maris (sone of George & Hannah (Massey) Maris)
B: Oct. 18, 1727
D: Nov. 20, 1811
Jesse' 1st wife-Rebecca (Owen) married: Aug. 22, 1754

14g. Daniel Ashbridge
B: Sept. 26, 1744
D: Aug. 25, 1771
Married: 1769
to
Hannah Paul (daughter of John & Mary (Hillborn) Paul)
B: 1750
D:

14h. Joshua Ashbridge
B: Nov. 7, 1746 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 4, 1820
Married: Nov. 4, 1773
to
Mary Davis (daughter of Lewis Davis)
B: Aug. 31, 1746
D: Mar. 9, 1796

14i. Lydia Ashbridge
B: Feb. 12, 1749-50
D: July 17, 1752

15. Walter Hoopes
B: Jan. 11, 1719
D: Feb. 9, 1720

16. Sarah Hoopes
B: July 25, 1720
D: July 23, 1794
Married: 1737 (out of meeting)
to
George Hall (a weaver) (son of Samuel & Ann Elizabeth (?) Hall)
B: Dec. 1714 Chester Co. Pa.
D:
Children:
Sarah was the mother of 24 children--5 listed

Children of Sarah & George Hall--

16a. William Hall
B: 1742 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

16b. Christian Hall
B: 1746 Chester Co. Pa.
D:
Married: (lived in Cecil Co. Md.)
to
William Leslie
B:
D:

16c. Jesse Hall
B: 1748
D:
Married:
to
Elizabeth Durnall
B: 1752 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

16d. Mary Hall
B: June 27, 1749 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 15, 1836
Married: May 9, 1775
to
Phillip Ward (son of Phillip & Amy (Allen) Ward)
B: May 9, 1746 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 8, 1818 Newlin

16e. George Hall
B: 1750 in Kennett
D:

17. Christian Hoopes
B: Oct. 30, 1723 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Dec. 31, 1816 Kennett
Married: Mar. 24, 1749 Kennett Meeting
to
Daniel Webb (parents- Daniel & Mary (Harlan) Webb)
B: May 26, 1728 Kennett Sq. Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 7, 1773 Kennett
Children:

17a. Mary Webb
B: Mar. 2, 1750 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Jan 10, 1818 in York Co. Pa.
Married: Oct. 27, 1768 Kennett
to
Jesse Harry (son of Hugh & Elizabeth (Wickersham) Harry)
B: Feb. 21, 1745 or 1747 Kennett
D: Dec. 16, 1819 York Co. Pa.

17b. Naomi Webb
B: Jan. 24, 1752 Kennett, Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 16, 1801 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 22, 1770 Kennett Friends Meeting
to
John Lamborn (son of Robert & Sarah (Swayne) Lamborn)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF DANIEL & JANE (WORRILOW) HOOPES (CON'T)
6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Naomi Webb con't--
John Lamborn (1st marriage: Oct. 1, 1761 to Lydia (Levis)
B: Dec. 15, 1736
D: Dec. 2, 1800

17c. Daniel Webb
B: Apr. 5, 1754
D: Nov. 1, 1786 (probably never married)

17d. Ruth Webb
B: June 30, 1756
D:
Married:
to
Nathan Johnson
B:
D:

17e. Thomas Webb
B:
D:
Married: 1st:
to
Elizabeth (Betty) Swayne
B:
D:
Thomas married 2nd:
to
Mary Way
B:
D:

17f. Orpha Webb
B: Apr. 25, 1760 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Feb. 5, 1786 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1778
to
Samuel Harlan (son of Joseph & Edith (Pyle) Harlan)
B: Aug. 3, 1756 Kennett
D: July 26, 1818
Samuel 2nd marriage: June 28, 1787
to
Elizabeth Passmore
B:
D:

17g. Eli Webb
B: Nov. 23, 1762 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF PETER & ANNA MARGARETHA (ASCHAUER) STUDEBAKER

6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Peter Studebaker
B: Oct. 16, 1695 Solingen, Germany
D: before June 8, 1754 Frederick Co. Md.
Married: Mar. 24, 1725 Solingen, Germany
** Anna Margaretha Aschauer
B: May 24, 1702 (daughter of Andreas Aschauer
D: after 1737 (Grand-daughter of Jan Aschauer
& before 1749 (Gr-Grand-daughter of Driess Aschauer
Peter married 2nd: about 1740 to Susanna (?)
Children: (had at least 16 children-9 lived to maturity)

1. Ann Catharine Studebaker
   B: Apr. 26, 1732 Solingen, Germany
   D:
   Married: June 8, 1754
   to
   John Long (son of John Nicholas & Anna Marie (Studebaker) Long
2. Maria Christina Studebaker
   B: Nov. 9, 1734 Germany
   D:
   Married:
   David Long (son of John Nicholas Long)
   B:
   D: 1763
3. Johannes William Studebaker
   B: Apr. 1735 Germany
   D: after 1737 and before 1754
4. Elizabeth Studebaker
   B: 1737
   D:
   Married:
   Frederick Long (son of John Nicholas Long)
   B: 1732
   D:
** 5. Abraham Studebaker
   B: 1739 Md.
   D: Aug. 15, 1808 Warren Co. Oh.
   Married:
** Mary Magdalena Whitehead
   B:
   D: Dec. 14, 1821 Darke Co. Oh.
   Children:
   5a. David Studebaker
   B: 1765
   D: 1777
   5b. John Studebaker
   B: 1769
   D: 1814
   5c. Elizabeth Studebaker
   B: 1772
   D: 1822
   5d. Jacob Studebaker
   B: 1775
   D: 1830

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF PETER & ANNA MARGARETHA (ASCHAUER) STUDEBAKER (CON'T)

6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(children of Abraham & Mary Magdalena Studebaker con't)

5e. Susannah Studebaker
B: 1777
D: 1852

5f. Mary Studebaker
B: 1778
D: 1853

5g. Catherine Studebaker
B: 1779
D:

** 5h. Christena Studebaker
B: 1781 Westmoreland Co. Pa.
D:

5i. Abraham Studebaker
B: Feb. 13, 1785 Westmoreland Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 16, 1852 Darke Co. Oh.

5j. Barbara Studabaker
B: 1788 Westmoreland Co. Pa.
D"

5k. Peter Studebaker
B: Oct. 15, 1790 Westmoreland Co. Pa.
D: June 15, 1840 Adams Co. Ind.

5l. David Studabaker
B: 1794
D:

5m. Polly Studabaker
B: 1798
D:

6. Peter Studebaker
B: 1740
D: 1822 Muhlenberg Co. Ky
Married: 1765
Mary Miller
B: 1746 (daughter of John Miller of Washington Co. Md.)
D:
Mary married 2nd: Patrick Campbell

7. Susanna Studebaker
B: 1751
D:

8. Christina Studebaker
B: 1750
D:

9. Jacob Studebaker
B: 1752
D:
Married:
Mary Snider

10. Daniel Studebaker
B: 1741
D: between 1751-1753

11. David Studebaker
B: 1742
D: between 1751-1753

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF PETER & ANNA MARGARETHA (ASCHAUER) STUDEBAKER (CON'T)

6 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

12. John Studebaker
    B: 1744
    D: 1751-1753
13. Christopher or Christian Studebaker
    B: 1749
    D: 1753
14. John Peter Studebaker
    B: Dec. 8, 1725
    D: Apr. 19, 1731 Germany
15. Anna Catharina Studebaker
    B: Feb. 28, 1728
    D: Jan. 21, 1731 Germany
16. Johannes Studebaker
    B: Dec. 16, 1730
    D: Apr. 1731 Germany

The family moved to America about 1738

SECTION 24

SECTION 16 | ECTION 17 | ECTION 18 | SECTION 19 | CTION 20 | ECTION 21 | ECTION 22 | SECTION 23

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF "CAPT." JOHN & RUTH (BEARD) GAITHER II
7 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* "Capt." John Gaither II (believed to be in the Militia Service)
B: 1635 England
D: 1702 Md.
Married:

* Ruth Beard
B:
D:
Children:

* 1. John Gaither 111
B: Jan. 15, 1676 Md.
D: 1739
Married: 1699 All Hallows Parish Church-Anne Arundel Co. Md.
to

* Jane Buck
B: Dec. 16, 1681
D:
Children:

1a. Charles Gaither
B:
D: (young)

* 1b. John Gaither IV
B: Feb. 9, 1705
D: 1751 Md.

1c. Edward Gaither
B:
D:

1d. Rebecca Gaither
B:
D:

1e. Alexander Gaither
B:
D:

1f. Benjamin Gaither
B:
D:

1g. Joseph Gaither
B:
D:

1h. Rachel Gaither
B:
D:

1i. Richard Gaither
B:
D:

1j. Samuel Gaither
B:
D:

1k. David Gaither
B:
D:

(Children of John Gaither 111--2nd marriage 1719 to
Elizabeth Warfield at Anne Arundel Co. Md.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF "CAPT." JOHN & RUTH (BEARD) GAITHER (CON'T) #
7 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

1l. Amos Gaither
B:
D:

1m. Ruth Gaither
B:
D: (young)

1n. Mary Gaither
B:
D:

1o. Ruth Gaither
B:
D:

1p. Joshua Gaither
B:
D:

1q. Rezin Gaither
B:
D:

1r. Edward Gaither
B:
D:

1s. Elizabeth Gaither
B:
D:

1t. Samuel Gaither
B:
D:

2. Ruth Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
John Warfield
B:
D:

3. Benjamin Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Sarah Burgess
B:
D:

4. Rachel Gaither
B:
D:
Married:
to
Samuel White
B:
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF "CAPT" JOHN & RUTH (BEARD) GAITHER II (CON'T)
7 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

5. Edward Gaither
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   to
   Mary Duvall
   B:
   D:
   2nd Marriage:
   Rachel ?
   B:
   D:
   3rd. marriage
   Margaret (Sellman) Williams
   B:
   D:
6. Mary Gaither
   B:
   D:
7. Rebecca Gaither
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   Richard Stimson
   B:
   D:
8. Susan Gaither
   B:
   D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & CATHERINE ( ) BUCK
7 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Buck
  B: Of Severn
  D:
  Married:
* Catharine ?
  B:
  D:
  Children:
  * 1. Jane Buck
    B: Dec. 16, 1681
    D:
    Married: 1699 All Hallows Parish Church-Anne Arundel Co. Md.
      to
  * John Gaither III
    B: Jan. 15, 1676 Md.
    D: 1739
    Children:
      1a. Charles Gaither
        B:
        D: (young)
      * 1b. John Gaither IV
        B: Feb. 9, 1705
        D: 1751 Md.
      1c. Edward Gaither
        B:
        D:
      1d. Rebecca Gaither
        B:
        D:
      1e. Alexander Gaither
        B:
        D:
      1f. Benjamin Gaither
        B:
        D:
      1g. Joseph Gaither
        B:
        D:
      1h. Rachel Gaither
        B:
        D:
      1i. Richard Gaither
        B:
        D:
      1j. Samuel Gaither
        B:
        D:
      1k. David Gaither
        B:
        D:

John Gaither married 2nd to Elizabeth (Duvall) Warfield in 1719

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF AARON & SARAH (HEALD) HARLAN 1
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Aaron Harlan 1
  B: Oct. 24, 1635 Donnahlong Co. Down Ireland
  D: Sept. 1732 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
  Married: 1713 Newcastle Co. Del.
  to
* Sarah Heald
  B: May 19, 1692 Mobberly, Cheshire England
  D: Dec. 1747-48 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
  Children:
  * Aaron Harlan 11
    B: 1724 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co., Pa.
    D: 1798 Union Dist. So. Carolina
    Married: March 1746 Wilmington, Del.
    to
  * Sarah Hollingsworth
    B: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
    D: Laurens Co. So. Carolina
    Children:
    * Aaron Harlan
      B: 1752 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
      D: Aug. 6, 1806 Laurens Co. So. Carolina

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF VALENTINE & ELIZABETH (HEALD) HOLLINGSWORTH JR.

Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Valentine Hollingsworth Jr.
B: Nov. 12, 1677 Belleniskcrannel Co. Armagh, Ireland
D: 1757
Married: 1713
to
* Elizabeth Heald
B:
D: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Children:

1. James Hollingsworth
   B: 1726
   D:
   Married:
   Mary ?

2. Rachel Hollingsworth
   B:
   D:
   Married:
   ? Hope and ? Barnes

3. Valentine Hollingsworth
   B: 1723
   D:
   Married: 1743
   to
   Elizabeth Harlan

4. Elizabeth Hollingsworth
   B:
   D:
   Married: 1745
   to
   Samuel Harlan

* 5. Sarah Hollingsworth
   B: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
   D: Laurens Co. So. Carolina
   Married: Mar. 1746
   to
   * Aaron Harlan 11
   B: 1724
   D: 1798 Union Dist. So. Carolina
   Children:
   a. Aaron Harlan
      B: 1752 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa
      D: Aug. 6, 1806 Laurens Co. So. Carolina

SECTION 24

ECTION 18 SECTION 19 CTION 20 ECTION 21 ECTION 22 SECTION 23

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOSHUA & ANN (?) HOOPES
7 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Joshua Hoopes
B: 1640 Great Moorsholm -Skelton-in-Cleveland, Co. York
D: middle of 1723 at Bucks Co. Pa or Chester Co. Pa.
Married: parish church-Skelton- May 15, 1670
to
** Ann (?)
B:
D:
Children:

1. Daniel Hoopes
B: May 27, 1672 Skelton-in-Cleveland, Yorkshire, England
D: 1749 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Dec. 10, 1696 Delaware Co. Pa.
to
Jane Worrilaw
B: Apr. 20, 1675 Staffordshire, England
D: 1746 Chester Co. Pa.
Children:

1a. Grace Hoopes
B: Sept. 1697 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 3, 1721 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Apr. 21, 1720
to
William Paschall
B: Mar. 8, 1697
D: Nov. 28, 1751

1b. Ann Hoopes
B: Oct. 28, 1698
D: May 13, 1704

1c. Mary Hoopes
B: Nov. 22, 1700 Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1765 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Apr. 24, 1720
to
Phillip Yarnall
B: Sept. 29, 1696
D: Nov. 1758
Mary's 2nd marriage: to P. Stoffers

1d. Hannah Hoopes
B: May 24, 1702
D: 1750 (never married)

1e. Joshua Hoopes
B: June 29, 1704 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 19, 1769
Married: Apr. 8, 1731 Chester Co. Pa.
to
Hannah Ashbridge
B: Apr. 26, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Aug. 28, 1793

1f. Ann Hoopes
B: Feb. 3, 1707-8
D: July 14, 1728 (never married)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOSHUA & ANN (?) HOOPES (CON'T)
7 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Nathan Hoopes con't-- married to-
Margaret Williamson
B: Oct. 29, 1718 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 26, 1792 Chester Co. Pa.

1n. Janes Hoopes
B: July 14, 1706
D: Jan 31, 1789 Chester Co. pa.
Married: Oct. 21, 1730
to
George Ashbridge
B: Feb. 9, 1703-4 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 6, 1773

1o. Walter Hoopes
B: Jan. 11, 1719
D: Feb. 9, 1720

1p. Sarah Hoopes
B: July 25, 1720
D: July 23, 1794
Married: 1737 (out of meeting)
to
George Hall (a weaver)
B: Dec. 1714 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

1q. Christian Hoopes
B: Oct. 30, 1723 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Dec. 31, 1816 Kennett
Married: Mar. 24, 1749 Kennett Meeting
to
Daniel Webb
B; May 26, 1728 Kennett Sq. Chester Co. Pa.
D; June 7, 1773 Kennett

2. Mary Hoopes
B: Mar. 22, 1674 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
D: July 1674

3. Margaret Hoopes
B: Sept. 1675 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
D: 1725
Married: 1694
to
Abraham Beakes Bucks Co. Pa.
B:
D:
Margaret Hoopes married 2nd: 1705 to
John Todhunter
B: Westtown, Chester Co. Pa.
D:

4. Christian Hoopes
B: Apr. 28, 1678 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
D: Feb. 15, 1684 (yr. after arrival to America)

Joshua Hoopes
2nd marriage: May 1, 1679 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
Isabel (?) She accompanied him and his 3 surviving children to America
B:
D: Mar. 20, 1691 Bucks Co. Pa.

JOSHUA HOOPES 3rd marriage: 1693 to Eleanor Pownall
(young widow of George Pownall

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOSHUA & ANN (?) HOOPES (CON'T)
7 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of Daniel & Jane (Worrilaw) Hoopes con't--

1g. Daniel Hoopes
B: Dec. 27, 1709 Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 5, 1790 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Jan. 17, 1730-31
to
Alice Taylor
B: Sept. 16, 1711 Delaware Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 16, 1795 West Goshen, Pa.

1h. John Hoopes
B: Sept. 17, 1711 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 1, 1795 Goshen
Married: Aug. 20, 1743 Chester Co. Pa.
to
Christian Reynolds
B: June 22, 1718
D: Aug. 10, 1800 Goshen

1i. Abraham Hoopes
B: June 12, 1713 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 15, 1795 Delaware Co. Pa.
Married: Dec. 28, 1732-33 Newtown Friends Meeting
to
Mary Williamson
B: Oct. 11, 1715 in Newtown
D:

1j. Thomas Hoopes (Tanner)
B: Dec. 22, 1714 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 21, 1803 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 13, 1741 Goshen
to
Susanna Davies
B: June 25, 1721
D: Oct. 23, 1772

1k. Elizabeth Hoopes (twin)
B: Mar. 13, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Dec. 9, 1803 Middletown Delaware Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 3, 1732 Middletown Meeting
to
William Webb
B: Jan. 13, 1710-11 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 1764 Kennett Twp.

** 1l. Stephen Hoopes (twin)
B: Mar. 13, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1767
Married: Mar. 16, 1738 Christ Church in Philadelphia
to
** Martha Evans
B: Nov. 16, 1716 Uwchlan, Chester Co.
D: between 1752-1756

1m. Nathan Hoopes
B: Mar. 16, 1718 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Feb. 19, 1803 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Oct. 6, 1737 Middletown Meeting

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & JEAN (PERKES) WORRILAW
7 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Thomas Worrilaw
B: 1635
D: May 1709
Married: Aug. 17, 1663
to
** Jean Perkes
B:
D: between 1678 - 1700 Brooznoll, Chester Co. Pa.
Children:
1. John Worrilaw
B: Aug. 9, 1664
D: Dec. 1726
2. Thomas Worrilaw
B: Jan. 29 1666
D: Dec. 10, 1685
3. Walter Worrilaw
B: Apr. 26, 1669
D: before 1709
4. Elizabeth Worrilaw
B: May 15, 1671
D:
Married:
to
William Beakes, Jr.
B:
D:
5. Marie Worrilaw
B: May 25, 1574
D: before 1709
** 6. Jane Worrilow
B: Apr. 20, 1675
D: before 1746
Married: Dec. 10, 1696 Delaware Co. Pa.
to
** Daniel Hoopes
B: May 27, 1672 Yorkshire, England
D: 1749 in Chester Co. Pa.
Children:
6a. Grace Hoopes
B: Sept. 1697 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 3, 1721 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Apr. 21, 1720
to
William Paschall
B: Mar. 8, 1697
D: Nov. 28, 1751
6b. Ann Hoopes
B: Oct. 28, 1698
D: May 13, 1704
6c. Mary Hoopes
B: Nov. 22, 1700 Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1765 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Apr. 24, 1720

Children of Jane & Daniel Hoopes con't---

Mary Hoopes married:
Phillip Yarnall
B: Sept. 29, 1696
D: Nov. 1758
Mary's 2nd marriage: to P. Stoffers

6d. Hannah Hoopes
B: May 24, 1702
D: 1750 (never married)

6e. Joshua Hoopes
B: June 29, 1704 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Oct. 19, 1769
Married: Apr. 8, 1731 Chester Co. Pa.
to
Hannah Ashbridge
B: Apr. 26, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Aug. 28, 1793

6f. Ann Hoopes
B: Feb. 3, 1707-8
D: July 14, 1728 (never married)

6g. Daniel Hoopes
B: Dec. 27, 1709 Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 5, 1790 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Jan. 17, 1730-31
to
Alice Taylor
B: Sept. 16, 1711 Delaware Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 16, 1795 West Goshen, Pa.

6h. John Hoopes
B: Sept. 17, 1711 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 1, 1795 Goshen
Married: Aug. 20, 1743 Chester Co. Pa.
to
Christian Reynolds
B: June 22, 1718
D; Aug. 10, 1800 Goshen

6i. Abraham Hoopes
B: June 12, 1713 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Sept. 15, 1795 Delaware Co. Pa.
Married: Dec. 28, 1732-33 Newtown Friends Meeting
to
Mary Williamson
B: Oct. 11, 1715 in Newtown
D:

6j. Thomas Hoopes (Tanner)
B: Dec. 22, 1714 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 21, 1803 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 13, 1741 Goshen
to
Susanna Davies
B: June 25, 1721
D: Oct. 23, 1772

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & JEAN (PERKES) WORRILAW (CON'T)
7 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of Jane & Daniel Hoopes con't--

6k. Elizabeth Hoopes (twin)
B: Mar. 13, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Dec. 9, 1803 Middletown Delaware Co. Pa.
Married: Nov. 3, 1732 Middletown Meeting
to
William Webb
B: Jan. 13, 1710-11 Chester Co. Pa.
D: July 1764 Kennett Twp.

** 6l. Stephen Hoopes (twin)
B: Mar. 13, 1716 Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1767
Married: Mar. 16, 1738 Christ Church in Philadelphia
to
** Martha Evans
B: Nov. 16, 1716 Uwchian, Chester Co.
D: between 1752-1756

6m. Nathan Hoopes
B: Mar. 16, 1718 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Feb. 19, 1803 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Oct. 6, 1737 Middletown Meeting
to
Margaret Williamson
B: Oct. 29, 1718 Chester Co. Pa.
D: May 26, 1792 Chester Co. Pa.

6n. Janes Hoopes
B: July 14, 1706
D: Jan. 31, 1789 Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Oct. 21, 1730
to
George Ashbridge
B: Feb. 9, 1703-4 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Mar. 6, 1773

6o. Walter Hoopes
B: Jan. 11, 1719
D: Feb. 9, 1720

6p. Sarah Hoopes
B: July 25, 1720
D: July 23, 1794
Married: 1737 (Out of Meeting)
to
George Hall (a weaver)
B: Dec. 1714 Chester Co. Pa.
D:

6q. Christian Hoopes
B: Oct. 30, 1723 Chester Co. Pa.
D: Dec. 31, 1816 Kennett
Married: Mar. 24, 1749 Kennett Meeting
to
Daniel Webb
B: May 26, 1728 Kennett Sq. Chester Co. Pa.
D: June 7, 1773 Kennett

7. Grace Worrilaw
B: Aug. 22, 1678
D: May 3, 1684

THOMAS WORRILAW
7 Gr-Grandfather of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Thomas Worrilaw (a yeoman)
B: 1635
D: May 1709
and Susannah Brightwen appeared at Philadelphia Monthly Meeting on Feb. 1701-2 declaring their intentions to marry, and at that meeting they were "left to their liberty to accomplish the same. The bride SUSANNAH BRIGHTWEN, as Susannah Bird, was the widow of Alexander Bird of London, England, who had died on May 1669, and was also the widow of William Brightwen of London, England, a butcher, who had moved to Burlington, New Jersey by April 1679 and who was buried Aug. 1694, as recorded by Philadelphia Monthly Meeting. Susannah Bird Brightwen Worrilaw died in Philadelphia
D: July 1710

(This was Thomas Worrilaw's 2nd marriage:)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHANNES & CATHARINA (RAW) STUTENBECKER
7 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Johannes Stutenbecker
B: Apr. 10, 1662 Germany
D: Apr. 7, 1728 Germany
Married: May 9, 1692
to
** Catharina Raw (daughter of Johan Raw)
B: Mar. 2, 1670 Germany
D: Feb. 7, 1712 Germany
Johannes married 2nd: July 10, 1712
M. Henckels (widow of Wilhelm Schmid)
B: Dec. 4, 1662
D: Jan. 19, 1733 Germany
Children:

** 1. Peter Stutenbecker (immigrant to America 1736)
B: Oct. 16, 1695
D:
Married:
to
** Anna Margaretha Aschauer (daughter of Andreas Aschauer)
B: May 24, 1702
D: after 1737
Children:

1a. Ann Catharine Studebaker
B: Apr. 26, 1732 Solingen, Germany
D:

b. Maria Christina Studebaker
B: Nov. 9, 1734 Germany
D:

c. Johannes William Studebaker
B: Apr. 1735 Germany
D: after 1737 and before 1754

d. Elizabeth Studebaker
B: 1737
D

** e. Abraham Studebaker
B: 1739 Md.
D: Aug. 15, 1808 Warren Co. Oh.

f. Peter Studebaker
B: 1740
D: 1822 Muhlenberg Co. Ky.

g. Susanna Studebaker
B: 1751
D:

h. Christina Studebaker
B: 1750
D:

i. Jacob Studebaker
B: 1752
D:

j. Daniel Studebaker
B: 1741
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHANNES & CATHARINA (RAW) STUTENBECKER
(CON'T)

7 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

(Peter & Anna Margaretha Stutenbecker con't)

1k. David Studebaker
B: 1742
D: between 1751-1753

1l. John Studebaker
B: 1744
D: 1751-1753

1m. Christopher or Christian Studebaker
B: 1749
D: 1753

1n. John Peter Studebaker
B: Dec. 8, 1725
D: Apr. 19, 1731

1o. Anna Catharina Studebaker
B: Feb. 28, 1728
D: Jan. 21, 1731 Germany

1p. Johannes Studebaker
B: Dec. 16, 1730
D: Apr. 1731 Germany

2. Wilhelm Stutenbecker
B: July 3, 1702
D: Dec. 20, 1774
Married: Oct. 26, 1746
to
Margaret Schlechtendahl
(8 children)
Wilhelm Married 2nd: Dec. 10, 1748
Gertrud Zely
(5 children)

3. Clemens Stutenbecker (Immigrant to America 1736)
B: June 15, 1704
D:
Married: Feb. 22, 1729
to
Anna Catharina Melchers (daughter of Arnold Melchers)
B: July 25, 1709
D:
Children:

3a. Anna Catherine Stutenbecker
B: June 28, 1732

4. Anna Catharina Stutenbecker
B: Apr. 22, 1708 (widow of Peter Roltgen)
D: 1774 in Grafrath

5. Johannes Diderich Abraham Stutenbecker
B: Feb. 4, 1712 Immigrant to America 1732

SECTION 24

SECTION 18 SECTION 19 CTION 20 ECTION 21 ECTION 22 SECTION 23

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & JOAN (MORLEY) GATER I
8 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Gater I
  B: 1599 England
  D: 1652 Md.
  Married: 1631 Lamberhurst Parish Church Kent Co. England
    to
* Joan Morley
  B: 1612
  D: prior to 1649 Va.
  Children:
    1. Elizabeth Gaither
       B: 1632 England
       D: in Md.
       Married: Va.
         to
       John Freeman
       B:
       D: 1662 Anne Arundel Co., Md.
       Elizabeth 2nd marriage: 1663
       to
       Robert Proctor
       B:
       D:
  * 2. John Gater II ("Capt") (believed to be in the Militia Service)
       B: 1635 England
       D: 1702 Md.
       Married:
         to
  *   Ruth Beard
       B:
       D:
       Children:
       * 2a. John Gaither III
             B: Jan. 15, 1676 Md.
             D: 1739
         2b. Ruth Gaither
             B:
             D:
         2c. Benjamin Gaither
             B:
             D:
         2d. Rachel Gaither
             B:
             D:
         2e. Edward Gaither
             B:
             D:
         2f. Mary Gaither
             B:
             D:
         2g. Rebecca Gaither
             B:
             D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & JOAN (MORLEY) GATER I (CON'T)
8 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

Children of John & Ruth Gater II con't

2h. Susan Gaither
B:
D:

John Gater I 2nd marriage in Va.
to
Mary ?
B:
D:

THE GAITHER FAMILY

Tradition:

"The Gaither Family are direct descendants of Ralph De Gater, who came over with William the Conqueror in the year 1066. In Wales can be found the ruins of Gater Castle near the Princess of Wales estate, and in the veins of the family run the blood of the illustrious Plantagenets..."(Ref.: "Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Pennsylvania, Vol. LV, p. 130 (1932) compiled by Wilfred Jordan, a former curator of Independence Hall in Philadelphia.

According to Wilfred Jordan, by the sixteenth century the medieval name of Ate Gate (Atte Gate) had been modified to Agate, Gater, Gates, and Gaither. (In the research for this family history, it has been found Gatter, Gator, Geather, Gather, Gaythor -almost any phonetic spellings.)

George Riggs Gaither (1858-1921), a Baltimore, Md. attorney, did a lot of research on the Gaither Family in England and Wales, as well as in the US. (His unpublished papers have been donated to the Society of John Gaither Descendants. The Welsh name "Gader" means "protector", or "warden", that "de Gater" was Norman (denoting nobility) and was dropped in the 1400's. Ethelred II, King of England 979 - 1016 married Emma, of Normandy. Their only daughter is said to have been the mother of Rolfe De Gater, the ancestor of all the Gaither families. "Ralph De Gater (Earl of Hereford) led the charge of the Briton knights at the battle of Hastings, fought October 14, 1066, which ended in victory for William the Conqueror and saw the death" of King Harold. (Ref." The Gaither Connection, a newsletter edited by Eva Gaither Thornberry (Nov. 1985).

JOHN GATER I (1599-1652)

John Gater I was born 1599 (baptized Feb. 15, 1604 at Lamberhurst Parish Church, Kent Co., England). He died in 1652 in Anne Arundel Co., Md, "Amuster (census) of the inhabitants att Mulbury Iland", dated Jan. 15, 1624, has "John Gatter came in the George 1620." The muster of Feb. 16, 1623/24 includes the name of John Gater "At James Cittye and with the Corporacon thereof." The census was taken after the indian massacre of Jamestown (James City), Virginia in 1622.

John Gater I returned to England and, in 1631, at the Parish Church of Lamberhurst, Kent Co, he married Joan Morley (Joane Moreley). She was born 1612. They had two children: Elizabeth Gater, was baptized Dec. 9, 1632. She is thought to have married, in Virginia, John Freeman, who died in Anne Arundel Co. Md. 1662, She then married 2nd Robert Proctor there in 1663.

John Gater II was baptized Mar. 3, 1635, at Lamberhurst Parish Church. He died in Anne Arundel Co., Md. in 1702.

July 24, 1635, John gater (I), age 36, Joan Gater, age 23, and a John Gater, age 15, sailed from Gravesend on "the Assurance de Lo" for Virginia. All of the male passengers had been required to take the Oath of Allegiance to the English King (Charles I) (Ref.: Hotten's List of Passengers to Virginia, P. 240)

Until the research of George Riggs Gaither was known, historians have just assumed that the John Gater, age 15, on the Assurance" was a son of John Gater I by a former marriage. No former marriage has been found. Further, there are seventy - odd names on the passenger list between those of John and Joan Gater (listed together) and the fifteen year old boy. It seems logical that the names were listed when their passage was paid prior to sailing. Probably the fifteen year old John Gater was apprenticed to one of the other passengers. In 1666, mention is made in a deed of "land of John Gater'. Perhaps this was he. (John Gater I died 1652 in Maryland.)

Sept. 21, 1636, John Gater (I) received a grant of 800 acres of land" in the County of New Norfolk on the Eastern Branch of the Elizabeth River called 'Dun -out- of the - mire': for transporting himself, his wife and fourteen other persons to Virginia. He did not receive any land for transporting any children. None of the persons named came with him on "the Assurance" that can be found. Probably one of these brought the daughter and son left in England the year before, probably with grandparents.

In 1639, John Gater (I) was a tobacco inspector (tobo reviewer). In 1640 he was one of the founders of a church at Sewell's Pointe and was assessed to pay the rector. In 1639, he was appointed a soldier, one of fifteen men (Lower Norfolk County's quota) because the Nanticoke indians became restless. "The indians were put down without loss or injury to a man from Lower Norfolk County. " (Ref: The County Court 1637 - 1904)" by Charles B. Cross, Jr. (Norfolk Co.)

In 1649, John Gater I sold the 800 acres of land and moved to Anne Arundel County, Md. His wife's name was "Mary". 2nd wife.

Deed recorded 1653 when John Godfrey sold the 800 acres he had purchased from John Gater I in 1649. John Gater I, and others, went to Maryland at the ivitation of George Calvert (Lord Baltimore). John Gater died in 1652 in Anne Arundel County "without exercising his rights to the 460 acres of land promised him by Lord Baltimore. His widow, Mary Geather, on Jan. 16, 1653 was named by the Court of St. Mary's City as administratrix. (His was the first administration of estate granted in Anne Arundel County by the Provincial Courts of Maryland."

Benjamin Gaither signed the Oath of Fidelity and Allegiance to the State of Maryland before Judge John Dorsey of Anne Arundel County in 1778. Descendants are eligible to apply for membership in Sons (or Daughters) of the American Revolution. However, since he was under age 21 in 1751, when his father made his Will, he had to have been born 1731 or later. (DAR Index says ca 1728) Oct. 10, 1784, he received a grant of 508 acres of land on Bear Creek in Rowan Co, N.C. (His brother, Basil Gaither, received a grant in 1787.) Benjamin's Will, dated May 21, 1788, was the first to be probated in Western NC.

(The above from records of Larry Campbell, Harmony, NC)

References: copied--Anne Arundel Gentry by Harry Newman (1970)
Ketcham, Pearcy and Lewis Genealogy by Iura B. Emery
Personal Knowledge and Records of Eva Emery Doty.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF RICHARD & RACHEL (ROBBINS) BEARD
8 Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Richard Beard
  B:
  D:
  Married:
    to
* Rachel Robbins
  B:
  D:
  Children:
    * 1. Ruth Beard
        B:
        D:
        Married:
          to
    * John Gaither V
        B: 1635 England
        D: 1702 Md.
        Children:
          * 1a. John Gaither III
              B: Jan. 15, 1676 Md.
              D: 1739
            1b. Ruth Gaither
              B:
              D:
            1c. Benjamin Gaither
              B:
              D:
            1d. Rachel Gaither
              B:
              D:
            1e. Edward Gaither
              B:
              D:
            1f. Mary Gaither
              B:
              D:
            1g. Rebecca Gaither
              B:
              D:
            1h. Susan Gaither
              B:
              D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & ELIZABETH (STEWARD) HEALD
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* James Heald
B: Feb. 2, 1658 Cheshire England
D: Jan 3, 1736-37 Mobberly Cheshire England
Married: Aug. 11, 1688 Pownallfee
to
* Elizabeth Steward
B: Dec. 27, 1666 (Baptism)
D: Feb. 3, 1708
Children:

* 1. Elizabeth Heald
B:
D: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1713
to
* Valentine Hollingsworth
B: Nov. 12, 1677 Bellenskcrannel Co. Armagh Ireland
D: 1757
Children:

a. James Hollingsworth
B: 1726
D:

b. Rachel Hollingsworth
B:
D:

c. Valentine Hollingsworth
B: 1723
D:

d. Elizabeth Hollingsworth
B:
D:

* e. Sarah Hollingsworth
B: Kenneth Twp. Chester co. Pa.
D: Laurens Co. So. Carolina

(conflicting data (the above taken from Ruth Ann Russell on Quaker Ancester Charts) (The following is taken from Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania)

Elizabeth Heald was the daughter of John Heald and Martha Foden. John Heald, Yeoman, Friend, came from Cheshire, England, to America in 1703, and settled upon a farm in Kennett, where he died about 1741-42, and was buried at "Old" Kennett Meeting House. While yet in England, he married Martha Foden, who died in Bradford Twp/, Chester Co. , 1755, as the wife of Richard Woodward, to whom she was married Sept. 30, 1743.

Children of John & Martha ---

* Elizabeth, married Valentine Hollingsworth
Phoebe, married Isaac Yearsley Feb. 19, 1793 and Samuel Osborn 1777
Thomas, married Catherine ___ and Joanna Pryor, Oct. 3, 1723
Mary, B: 1707, married William Passmore Jan 4, 1724-5
John married Elizabeth Yearsley Mar. 23, 1744

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF VALENTINE & ANN (REE) & 2ND TO ANN (CALVERT) HOLLINGSWORTH

Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Valentine Hollingsworth
B: June 1632 Belleniskcrannel Co. Armagh, Ireland
D: 1711 Pa. or Newark, Dele.
Married: April 7, 1655
to
Ann Ree
B: 1628 (father Nicholas Ree)
D: Feb. 1, 1671
Children:

1. Mary Hollingsworth
   B: Jan. 25, 1656 Ireland
   D:
   Married:
   to
   Thomas Conaway and Randal Malin

2. Henry Hollingsworth
   B: Sept. 7, 1658
   D: Mar. 1721
   Married:
   Lydia Atkinson

3. Thomas Hollingsworth
   B: Mar. 1661
   D:
   Married: Margaret ? and Grace Cook
   D: 1732-3

4. Catharine Hollingsworth
   B: May 1663
   D: June 29, 1746
   Married: George Robinson

Valentine Hollingsworth 2nd marriage: Apr. 12, 1672
* Ann Calvert
B: Sept. 1650 Killwarlin Hillsborough Co. Down Ireland
D: Aug. 17, 1697 Newark Dele.
Children:

a. Samuel Hollingsworth
   B: Jan. 27, 1673 Belleniskcrannel
   D: 1748
   Married: 1701
   to
   Hannah Harlan (daughter of George & Elizabeth Harlan)

b. Enoch Hollingsworth
   B: June 7, 1675 at Belleniskcrannel
   D: Aug. 24, 1687 in New Castle Co.

* c. Valentine Hollingsworth
   B: Nov. 12, 1677 at Belleniskcrannel
   D: 1757

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF VALENTINE & ANN (CALVERT) HOLLINGSWORTH
(CON'T)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Valentine Hollingsworth (con't)
Married: 1713
to
* Elizabeth Heald
B:
D: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Children:

a. James Hollingsworth
B: 1726
D:

b. Rachel Hollingsworth
B:
D:

c. Valentine Hollingsworth
B: 1723
D:

d. Elizabeth Hollingsworth
B:
D:

* e. Sarah Hollingsworth
B: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
D: Laurens Co. So. Carolina

d. Ann Hollingsworth
B: Oct. 28, 1680 at Belleniskcrannell
D:
Married: 1700
to
James Thompson

e. John Hollingsworth
B: Jan. 19, 1684 in New Castle Co.
D: 1722
Married: 1706
to
Catherine Tyler

f. Joseph Hollingsworth
B: May 10, 1686 in New Castle Co.
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF GEORGE & ELIZABETH (DUCK) HARLAND
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* George Harland
B: 1649 Monkwearmouth Durham England
D: May 1714 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Sept. 17, 1678 Co Down, Ireland
to
* Elizabeth Duck
B:
D:

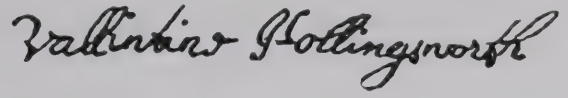
(father) Foster Duck (9th Great-Grandfather to Robert Dyson)

Children:

* Aaron Harlan 1
B: Oct. 24, 1635 Donnahlong Co. Down Ireland
D: Sept. 1732 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1713 Newcastle Co. Del.
to
* Sarah Heald
B: May 19, 1692 Mobberly, Cheshire England
D: Dec. 1747-48 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Children:

Aaron Harlan 11
B: 1724, Kenneth twp. Chester Co., Pa.
D: 1798 Union Dist. So. Charolina

Donnahlong, County Down, in the north of Ireland, about 1687, and who at the time of his writing, 10 Mo. 27, 1696, was living on Brandywine Creek, in Chester county, just over the famous circular line of Delaware. The communication relates particularly to the estate of Thomas Childs, an Irishman, who had died in New Castle County, at the house of Valentine Hollingsworth, another



Irish Friend. It is as follows:

"Brandywine Creek,
"the 27th of y^e 10th month 1696

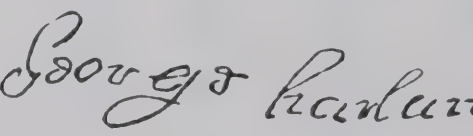
"Loving Friend

"William Porter This may acquaint thee that I have Received 4 Letters from thee all of one date and tennor being y^e 20th of y^e 9th m. '95 in Relation to Mary Child whose Son Thomas Died Something more than two years Since at Vallentine Hollingsworths he hapning to fall Sick there, & as to what is Reported Concerning his Bequest to his mother I have here Sent thee the Coppy of his Will on the other side. . . . I was with him in time of his Sickness and he being about to make his will I put him in mind of his Relations in Ireland and his

George Harlan's Letter 1696

answer was thus he had never Received any Letter Since he had been in the Countrie from any of them Replying further he had been troublesom to his friends in his Life time & Questioning by Reason of the Warrs and Mortallity that had been of Late in Ireland whoe of his relations might be Living or Dead and to Impose Soe troublesom an undertaking uppon his friends (as the making Sale of what he had & turning it into mony. . . .) he would not doe it.

"Mine with my Wifes dear Love is Remembered unto thee & to the Rest of our friends & relations Let my Bro understand that wee are all indiffrent well & Know of no alteration Since I wrote by Thomas Musgrave my Wifes dear Love is Remembred in perticular to Robert Hoop and Elenor; having often desired to hear from them Soe having not Else at present but remain thy friend



[Endorsed.]
"Coppy of a Letter to William Porter in Ireland."

George Harlan

from IMMIGRATION OF THE IRISH QUAKERS INTO PENNSYLVANIA, 1682-1750
by Albert Cook Myers; published by Genealogical Publishing Company,
Baltimore 1969. (Originally published Swarthmore, 1902)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF SAMUEL & MARY (BANCROFT) HEALD
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Samuel Heald
B: Sept. 12, 1668 Mobberly, Cheshire England
D: 1736 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1690 England
to
* Mary Bancroft
B: May 13, 1673 Eccleston Cheshire, England
D: Kenneth Twp Chester Co. Pa.
Children:
* Sarah Heald
B: May 19, 1692 Mobberly, Cheshire England
D: Dec. 1747-48 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1713 Newcastle Co. Del.
to
* Aaron Harlan 1
B: Oct. 24, 1685 Donnahlong Co. Down Ireland
D: Sept. 1732 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Children:
* Aaron Harlan 11
B: 1724 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
D: 1798 Union Dist. So. Carolina

SECTION 24

SECTION 19 CTION 20 ECTION 21 ECTION 22 SECTION 23

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ISABEL (CALVERT) HOOPES
8 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** John Hoopes
B: 1598
D:
Married: Feb. 24, 1627-8 at Skelton-in-Cleveland
to
** Isabel Calvert
B:
D:
Children:

1. Mary Hoopes
   B: 1629
   D:
2. Robert Hoopes
   B: May 15, 1631
   D:
3, Elizabeth Hoopes
   B:
   D:
4. Margaret Hoopes
   B:
   D:
5. John Hoopes
   B:
   D:

** 6. Joshua Hoopes
   B: 1640 Great Moorsholm - Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
   D:
   Married: parish church-Skelton-May 15, 1670
   to
** Ann (?)
   B:
   D:
   Children:

** 6a. Daniel Hoopes
   B: May 27, 1672 Skelton-in-Cleveland, Yorkshire, England
   D: 1749 Chester Co. Pa.
   Married: Dec. 10, 1698 Delaware Co. Pa.
   to
** Jane Worrilaw
   B: Apr. 20, 1675 Staffordshire, England
   D: 1746 Chester Co. Pa.

6b. Mary Hoopes
   B: Mar. 22, 1674 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, England
   D: July 1674

6c. Margaret Hoopes
   B: Sept. 1675 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, England
   D: 1725
   Married: 1694
   to
Abraham Beakes
   B: Bucks Co. Pa.
   D:
Margaret's 2nd marriage: 1705 to
John Todhunter--Chester Co. Pa.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & ISABEL (CALVERT) HOOPES (CON'T)
8 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of Joshua & Ann Hoopes con't--

6d. Christian Hoopes
B: Apr. 28, 1678 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
D: Feb. 15, 1684 (yr. after arrival in America)

** Joshua Hoopes 2nd marriage: May 1, 1679-Skelton-in-Cleveland to Isabel (?) She accompanied him and his 3 surviving children to America.

** Joshua Hoopes 3rd marriage: 1693 to Eleanor Pownall (George Pownall's young widow)

Note--Both John & Robert Hoopes joined the Society of Friends and moved to Ireland early in the 1660's where they settled at or near Lurgan, Co. Armagh, on lands sequestered from previous Catholic owners during the Cromwellian period.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF PETER & (?) (BICK) STUTENBECKER
8 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Peter Stutenbecker
B: 1632
D: before 1692
Married:
** (?) Bick
B:
D:
Children:
1. Thilman Stutenbecker (blade maker)
B: 1655
D: June 6, 1725
Married: Aug. 4, 1678
to
Eva Spitzer (daughter of Clemens Spitzer)
B: 1660
D: Dec. 25, 1696
Thilman married 2nd: Aug. 17, 1704
Anna Poter (widow of Peter Melchers)
Children:
1a. Christina Stutenbecker
B: May 23, 1679
D: May 24, 1758
1b. Hans Wilhelm Stutenbecker
B: 1680
D: Feb. 13, 1684
1c. Johannes Stutenbecker
B: June 29, 1681
D: Aug. 24, 1757
Married: Mar. 22, 1705
G. Ronstorff
B:
D: Apr. 23, 1715
Johannes married 2nd: June 16, 1716
A. M. Wollferts
B:
D: Sept. 5, 1717
Johannes married 3rd: July 11, 1718
G. Honn
B:
D: Feb. 16, 1723
Johannes married 4th: May 16, 1723
E. Hermes
B:
D: Jan. 16, 1762
1d. Joh. Wilhelm Stutenbecker
B: Jan 21. 1684
D: June 2, 1762
Married: Mar. 23, 1715
Gertrude Thegarten
B:
D: Jan 6, 1716
Joh. Married 2nd: Mar 28, 1716
Gertrude Heisterman
B: D: Feb. 23, 1757

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF PETER & (?) (BICK) STUTENBECKER (CON'T)
8 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson
(children of Thilman & Eva Stutenbecker con't)

1e. Heinrich Stutenbecker
B: May 6, 1686
D:

1f. Clemens Stutenbecker
B: Oct. 16, 1689
D: Sept. 29, 1719
Married: Jan. 7, 1714
Christina Kayser

1g. Eva Stutenbecker
B: Oct. 30, 1692
D: Apr. 27, 1719

** 2. Johannes Stutenbecker
B: Apr. 10, 1662 Germany
D: Apr. 7, 1728 Germany
Married: May 9, 1692
** Catharina Raw (daughter of Johan Raw)
B: Mar. 2, 1670 Germany
D: Feb. 7, 1712 Germany
Children:

** 2a. Peter Stutenbecker (Immigrant to America 1736)
B: Oct. 16, 1695
D:
Married:
Anna Margaretha Aschauer (daughter of Andreas Aschauer)
** B: May 24, 1702
D: after 1737

2b. Wilhelm Stutenbecker
B: July 3, 1702
D: Dec. 20, 1774
Married: Oct. 26, 1746
Margaret Schlechtendahl
Wilhelm married 2nd: Dec. 10, 1748
Gertrud Zely

2c. Clemens Stutenbecker (Immigrant to America 1736)
B: June 15, 1704
D:
Married: Feb. 22, 1729
Anna Catharina Melchers
B: July 25, 1709

2d. Anna Catharina Stutenbecker
B: Apr. 22, 1708
D: 1774

2e. Johannes Diderich Abraham Stutenbecker
B: Feb. 4, 1712 (immigrant to America 1732)

3. Clemens Stutenbecker
B: Feb. 10, 1664
D:

4. Peter Stutenbecker
B: Mar. 8, 1668
D:

SECTION 24

SECTION 20 ECTION 21 ECTION 22 SECTION 23

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & MARY (_____) BANCROFT
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Bancroft
  B:
  D:
  Married:
    to
* Mary ?
  B:
  D:
  Children:
    * Mary Bancroft
      B: May 13, 1673 Eccleston Cheshire, England
      D: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
      Married: 1690 in England
       to
    * Samuel Heald
      B: Sept. 12, 1668 Mobberly, Cheshire England
      D: 1736 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
      Children:
        * Sarah Heald
          B: May 19, 1692 Mobberly, Cheshire England
          D: Dec. 1747-48 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF WILLIAM & JANE (DONBOBBIN) HEALD
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* William Heald
B:
D: 1677 Mobberly Pownellfee Cheshire England
Married:
to
* Jane Donbobbin
B: Warrington, Lancashire England
D:
Children:
* Samuel Heald
B: Sept. 12, 1668 Mobberly, Chashire England
D: 1736 Kenneith Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Married: 1690 England
to
* Mary Bancroft
B: May 13, 1673 Eccleston Cheshire, England
D: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Children:
* Sarah Heald
B: May 19, 1692 Mobberly, Cheshire England
D: Dec. 1747-48 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES & _____HARLAN
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* James Harlan (father- William Harland--
B: 1621 Co. Durham England 10th Gr-Grandfather to Robert Dyson)
D:
Married: 1645-48
to

Children:
* George Harland
B: 1749 Monkwearmouth Durham England
D: May 1714 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
Married: Sept. 17, 1678 Co. Down, Ireland
to
* Elizabeth Duck
B:
D:
Children:
* Aaron Harlan 1
B: Oct. 24, 1635 Donnahlong co. Down Ireland
D: Sept. 1732 Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HENRY & MARGARET (RENSHAW) STEWARD (STUARD)
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Henry Steward (Stuard)
B:
D:
Married: May 20, 1656
to
* Margaret Renshaw
B:
D:
Children:
* Elizabeth Steward
B: Dec. 27, 1666 (Baptism)
D: Feb. 3, 1708
Married: Aug. 11, 1688 Pownallfee
to
* James Heald
B: Feb. 2, 1658 Cheshire England
D: Jan. 3, 1736-37 Mobberly Cheshire England
Children:
* a. Elizabeth Heald
B:
D: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.

(read Page on James & Elizabeth (Steward) Heald for conflicting data)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HENRY & CATHERINE (CORNISH) HOLLINGSWORTH
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Henry Hollingsworth
B:
D:
Married:
to
* Catherine Cornish
B:
D:
Children:
* Valentine Hollingsworth
B: Nov. 12, 1677 Belleniskcrannel Co. Armagh, Ireland
D: 1757
Married: 1713
to
* Elizabeth Heald
B:
D:
Children:
a. James Hollingsworth
B: 1726
D:
b. Rachel Hollingworth
B:
D:
c. Valentine Hollingsworth
B: 1723
D:
d. Elizabeth Hollingsworth
B:
D:
* e. Sarah Hollingsworth
B: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.
D: Laurens Co. So. Carolina

(information from Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania by Albert Cook Myers and other sources)

In 1682 Valentine Hollingsworth and his family, accompanied by his son-in-law, Thomas Connaway, and by John Musgrave, an indented servant, sailed from Belfast for the Delaware, and settled on a large plantation of nearly a thousand acres on Shelpot Creek in Brandywine Hundred, New Castle County, about 5 miles northeast of the present city of Wilmington. He was prominently identified with the affairs of Friends, the early meetings being held at his house. In 1687, he gave "unto friends for a burying place half an Acre of land for that purpose" A meeting house was afterward built on this plot and the meeting known as Newark, from the name of the plantation, which in the original survey was called "New Worke", Valentine Hollingsworth was appointed a Justice of the Peace for New Castle County in 1685, and represented the county in the Assembly in 1682-3, 1687, 1688, 1689, 1695, and 1700. He died subsequent to 1710, and his wife, Ann, died 8 mo. 17, 1697.. They were interred in Friends' ground at Newark.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & JANE (GLASFORD) CALVERT
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Thomas Calvert
B: 1617 Co. Armagh, Ireland
D:
Married: Sept. 11, 1647
to
* Jane Glasford
B: Co. Antrim
D:
Children:

1. John Calvert
B: Aug. 6, 1648
D:
Married:
to
Judith Stamper
B: Mar. 29, 1648
D:

* 2. Ann Calvert
B: Sept. 1650 in Killwarlin, near Hillsbrough County Down
D:
Married: April 12, 1672
to
* Valentine Hollingsworth
B: June 1632 Bellenskcrannel Co. Armagh Ireland
D: 1711 Pa or Newark Deleware
Children:

a. Samuel Hollingsworth
B: Jan. 27, 1673 Belleniskcrannel
D: 1748

b. Enoch Hollingsworth
B: June 7, 1675 at Belleniskcrannel
D: Aug. 24, 1687 in New Castle Co.

* c. Valentine Hollingsworth
B: Nov. 12, 1677 Belleniskcrannel
D: 1757

3. Margaret Calvert
B: April 24, 1661 Killurigan, County Armagh
D:

4. Elizabeth Calvert
B: April 26, 1664
D:
Married:
to
Thomas Toppen
B: Oct. 25, 1701

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF THOMAS & ELIZABETH (CHORLTON) HEALD
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Thomas Heald
B: Oct. 1623
D:
Married: Feb. 13, 1644-45
to
* Elizabeth Chorlton
B:
D:
Children:
* 1. James Heald
B: Feb. 2, 1658 Cheshire England
D: Jan 3, 1736-37 Mobberly Cheshire England
Married: Aug. 11, 1688 Pownallfee
to
* Elizabeth Steward
B: Dec. 27, 1666 (Baptism)
D: Feb. 3, 1708
Children:
* a. Elizabeth Heald
B:
D: Kenneth Twp. Chester Co. Pa.

(read Page on James & Elizabeth (Steward) Heald for conflicting data)

SECTION 24

SECTION 21 SECTION 22 SECTION 23

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ROBERT & MARGARET (HARRISON) HOOPES
9 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Robert Hoopes
B: July 8, 1575 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, Eng.
D: Aug. 18, 1636 in Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, England
Married: Nov. 28, 1597 Kirkleatham, Yorkshire, England
to
** Margaret Harrison
B: Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, England
D: Jan. 2, 1636-7 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, England
Children:

** 1. John Hoopes
B: 1598 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, England
D:
Married: Feb. 24, 1627-8 at Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
to
** Isabel Calvert
B:
D:
Children:

1a. Mary Hoopes
B: 1629
D:

1b. Robert Hoopes
B: May 15, 1631
D:

1c. Elizabeth Hoopes
B:
D:

1d. Margaret Hoopes
B:
D:

1e. John Hoopes
B:
D:

** 1f. Joshua Hoopes
B: 1640 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
D:
Married: May 15, 1670 Parish Church Skelton
to
** Ann (?)
B:
D:

2. Ealse or Alice Hoopes
B: Nov. 4, 1599 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland, York
D:
Married:
to
? Blackston
B:
D:

3. Jane Hoopes
B: Mar. 13, 1601-2 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married: May 12, 1622

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ROBERT & MARGARET (HARRISON) HOOPES (CON'T)
9 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Jane Hoopes - con't-- married-
William Robinson
B:
D:

4. Robert Hoopes
   B: Feb. 11, 1603-4 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
   D:
5. Anna Hoopes
   B: Feb. 12, 1605-6 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
   D: 1638 (unmarried)
6. Edward Hoopes
   B: May 25, 1608 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
   D:
7. Elizabeth Hoopes
   B: Feb. 8, 1610-11 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
   D: May 15, 1636 Kirkleatham, Yorkshire
8. Mary or Marie Hoopes
   B: 1613 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
   D: Sept. 14, 1638 (unmarried)
9. Margaret Hoopes
   B: 1615 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
   D: 1638 (unmarried)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ANDREAS (DREES) & (?) STAUTTENBECKER
9 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Andreas (Drees) Stauttenbecker
B: 1604
D: 1648-88

Children:

1. Maria Stauttenbecker
B: 1631
D: Nov. 19, 1698
Married: before 1659
Evert Mones
B:
D: May 3, 1697
Maria married 2nd: Apr. 27, 1698
Johan Bogel (widower)

** 2. Peter Stauttenbecker
B: 1632
D: before 1692
Married:
(?) Bick
Children:

2a. Thilman Stutenbecker
B: 1655
D: June 6, 1725

** 2b. Johannes Stutenbecker
B: Apr. 10, 1662 Germany
D: Apr. 7, 1728 Germany

2c. Clemens Stutenbecker
B: Feb. 10, 1664
D:

2d. Peter Stutenbecker
B: Mar. 8, 1668
D:

SECTION 24

SECTION 22 SECTION 23

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF GEORGE & MARGARET (BIRTLES) HEALD
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* George Heald
  B:
  D:
  Married:
  to
* Margaret Birtles
  B:
  D:
  Children:
  * Thomas Heald
    B: Oct. 1623
    D:
    Married: Feb. 13, 1644-45
    to
  * Elizabeth Chorlton
    B:
    D:
    Children:
    * James Heald
      B: Feb. 2, 1658 Cheshire England
      D: Jan. 3, 1736-37 Mobberly Cheshire England

(read Page on James & Elizabeth (Steward) Heald for conflicting data)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF HUGH & MARGARET (___) GLASFORD
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* Hugh Glasford
B:
D:
Married:
to
* Margaret ?
B:
D:
Children:
* Jane Glasford
B: Co. Antrim
D:
Married: Sept 11, 1647
to
* Thomas Calvert
B: 1617 Co. Armagh, Ireland
D:
Children:
a. John Calvert
B: Aug. 6, 1648
D:
* b. Ann Calvert
B: Sept. 1650 in Killwarlin, near Hillsbrough Co. Down
D:
c. Margaret Calvert
B: April 24, 1661 Killurigan, County Armagh
D:
d. Elizabeth Calvert
B: April 26, 1664
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & GRACE (____) CALVERT
Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr -Gr-Gr-Gr-Gr-Grandparents of Robert Dyson

* John Calvert
B:
D:
Married:
* Grace ?
B:
D:
Children:
* 1. Thomas Calvert
B: 1617 Co. Armagh, Ireland
D:
Married: Sept. 11, 1647
to
* Jane Glasford
B: Co. Antrim
D:
Children:
a. John Calvert
B: Aug. 6, 1648
D:
* b. Ann Calvert
B: Sept. 1650 in Killwarlin, near Hillsbrough Co. Down
D:
c. Margaret Calvert
B: April 24, 1661 Killurigan, County Armagh
D:
d. Elizabeth Calvert
B: April 26, 1664
D:

At Ulster Province Meeting Apr. 7, 1680, L 1, 13, 9d. was paid to Thomas Calvert for the apothecary at Carrickfergus, evidently for attendance on Friends confined in the Carrickfergus jail; for on June 6, 1681, L. Alyson and T. Calvert were directed to supply the wants of prisoners there, L2. 10s being appropriated for the purpose. In 1681, Thomas Calvert of Parish of Carrickfergus, County Antrim, had hay and oats, valued at 11 s., taken for tithes.

John Calvert removed with his family about 1683 to Pennsylvania, and settled in Upper Providence Township, now Delaware County, where he owned 300 acres of land, granted to him by William Penn, Jan. 13, 1683. An adjoining tract of 300 acres was also granted at the same time to Thomas Calvert, the father, who probably did not come to this country. Still another tract of 100 acres, contiguous to the above, was granted on the same date to Margaret Calvert, probably the daughter of Thomas. On Feb. 11, 1691, it was ordered that a patent for the whole tract should be made to John Calvert, to whom it was made appear to belong. At Chester Monthly Meeting, April 6, 1687, mention is made of a difference between John Calvert and Thomas Hollingsworth about dividing their lands.

Jas. B. Eads

1974
Vacation to St. Louis, Mo.

Robert, Dawn, Lois, Lorinda,
Deann & David Dyson

JAMES BUCHANAN EADS

The EADS family went from Lawrenceburg by steamboat to St. Louis. James was born in Lawrenceburg May 23, 1820. His father was Col. Thomas Clark Eads, decened from a Maryland family. He married Ann Dillon. She was retiring yet arresting patient. Shoulders were bent forward as to accept any burden laid on them. His father hadn't prospered in Lawrenceburg nor in any other towns farther back along the Ohio River. He had drifted from port to port with his family. They went by boat to St. Louis where he hoped to start a general store.

James was 13 years old Sept. 6, 1833, almost to St. Louis the ship caught fire, burning all their belongings. When they got to St. Louis a friendly family taken them in. His mother rented a place on North Main St. where she set up an eating place. His sisters, Eliza Ann and Genevieve waiting tables and James running errands and hunting a job. Nobody seemed to have work for a young boy. He walked the street and sold apples. He liked to set on the edge of the Mississippi River and watch it.

He had built saw mills and fire engines before, but now he wanted to build a steamboat. One of his mother's boarders, Barrett Williams, who had a dry good store two blocks away hired him to run errands and do odd jobs earning $3 a week. In spare time he gathered material to build his Steamboat model. When completed it ran by itself. (He had fastened a big rat by it's tail on a tread wheel which moved it)

Only his employer, Barrett Williams, fully appreciated James invention. His father had got his busiess opened and appeared to be doing well but James felt like he should keep on working as he wished to go to school some more. He studied books in store attic many of them on scientific works by lamp light.

In 1837 his father met Eleazor Parkhurst, a one time shoe merchant in St. Louis and planned to join him in developing an Iowa town to be called Parkhurst at the head of the Mississippi River rapids fifteen miles above Davenport. James had been promoted to clerk so he decided to stay in St. Louis and work. He was also building another model steamboat, longer than himself.

March 1839 James decided to had had enough of land. He was past 18 and had taken a job on a steamer, Knickerbocker, as clerk or mud clerk. When the boat stopped for any length of time near Parkhurst he hurried to see his parents, who ran the "HOTEL BERLIN". The steamer at end of season going from Mississippi into the Ohio river was ripped open by a snag for the second time. He began to day dream of the cargo under water. When he asked about a diving-bell boat he was told there was no such boat. When he had time he thought about it a lot.

By end of his third year on the steamer he quite his job and started to design one. Soon he went to Messrs. Calvin Case and William Nelson, a St. Louis building firm, showed them his design and asked them to construct one for him, and go into business together. From then on he cleaned the trees - boats- their cargo out of the bottom of the rivers.

It was always good to get back to the village and see his parents after many weeks of salvaging. His father, Col. Eads had retired from the Hotel business and was busy with land trading. James built a new house which his mother, Ann, called Glen Argyle in remembrance of her family clan back in Scotland. He always taken some money to his mother for extras. When he'd land in St. Louis he'd dress in his very best and went to call at the Dillon home (Martha and Susan) his cousins and Eliza

Eads (Col'Dillion's young second wife) but to really see Martha, Susan had married Dr. Charles Stevens which her father didn't approve and he wished to marry Martha into a wealthy family.

He met Martha at Susan's and begged her to marry him in Aug. She said not before Nov. providing he could get her father's consent. Mr. Dillon never gave in. He sold his diving bell then interested his partners in making glass as none was made west of the Ohio. In Sept. he hurried home and met Martha at Susan's home where he begged her to marry him. On Oct. 21, 1845 they were married at a Cathedral Church of St. Louis De France, which was a short walk from the water front. Here they boarded a steamboat and were on their way up the Mississippi to his parents where they lived for awhile. He left Martha with his folks and went back to St. Louis to his glass making. All equipment and skilled help had to be brought in from Pittsburg. It didn't work out as he hoped and he wasn't able to build them a home as he had planned.

Spring of 1846 ushered in a war with Mexico, and Martha gave birth to a daughter, Eliza Ann. His factory wasn't going too good and he was getting farther in debt. He finally sold out and bought his diving bell back and went back to cleaning out the river. There was plenty to do so he asked his partners to get another diving bell which they did. Was't long til he had his third diving bell. Since the war began they had sunk a lot of vessels and the gold rush was on. He was working up at the upper tip of Louisana and hoped to get done in time to get back home in time for Martha's second confinment but didn't make it. Letters became fewer and silence unbearable. He went to Cairo where he found lots of mail. May 17, 1849 ice left the river and boats began to go to work. White Cloud caught fire and drifted around in current, collided with other boats igniting them, and sparks set a warehouse on fire. Twenty nine ships were destroyed.

June 15, 1849 he learned his month old son had died, which grieved him terrible. He was busy getting the doomed ships out of the Mississippi River. He didn't make it home for Christmas. In 1851 there was a terrible flood. Just as things began to brighten, 1852 his mother grew worse and in June, died. Martha got sick so he sent Eliza Ann to her sister, Susan, in St. Louis. Martha, the baby and Bridget, the nurse, went to a Vermont resort. Soon had to leave and go back to St. Louis because of an epidemic. His cousin Fannie Buchanan went with them. Cholera broke out on ship, and Martha got it and died Oct. 12, 1852. Susan taken both girls. His work taken him over three thousand miles from home. He would go see the girls and Sue whenever he could. He went to see his cousin, Elijah Ead's widow often. She had three girls Genevieve--Adelaide and Josephine.

One and half years after Martha's death, James health broke. He married Eunice Hagerman Eads May 2, 1854 and they left on his first of many trips to Europe. When he got to feeling better he wanted to return home. He bought a home in St. Louis and got his family together and was soon back to work. He and his partner Wm Nelson bought 5 snag boats the government had up for sale. In 1856 and 1857 the Mississippi froze over from bank to bank. When a quick thaw came forty steamboats at St. Louis were tore up and sunk. He had ten submarines now to clean up the river with. His health broke again and he was ordered a complete rest.

He had accumulated quite a bit by now so his family wouldn't have to suffer. He was thirty-seven now. He bought a new home on Compton Hill in south end of the city, four acres. He fixed flower beds and a

vegetable garden and put cows in the rest. His spacious home soon became noted and a favorite gathering place. By 1860 his health was back.

Trade in New Orleans and St. Louis was the busiest in the world. Election time coming up; Lincoln was running. He knew if the country split the Mississippi River would cut into and they would need gunboats and a Navy of their own. He wanted iron covered gutboats. December 20, 1860 South Carolina left the union and seven other states soon followed. April 12, 1861 Gen. G. T. Beauregard ordered his shore batteries to fire on Ft. Sumpter in Charleston Harbor. The South had built strong forts along the river while the North hadn't prepared. He wanted to cover two of his subermarines with iron but finally lost in his decision to another man who thought oak ships were good enough.

They didn't prove out. President Lincoln called Capt. Eads to Washington and asked him if he could build some iron clad gunboats. One hundred days later he had completed eight, the first iron clad gun boats in the United States. The war ended in 1874. capt. Eads then started to build the great steel arch bridge across the Mississippi River at St. Louis.

In 1872 Congress appointed seven prominent engineers to devise some outlet from the Mississippi to the sea. Nothing they tried worked. Capt. Eads said Jetties were the only answer. He had studied the great jetties at the mouth of the Danube river. He finally got the job and succeeded.

Railroad commerce alone increased over seven times in 20 yrs. New Orleans did not appreciate the work Mr. Eads did for their city. The die hards sat down to wait for the Eads thirty foot channel to fill up with silt again so they could say, I told you so. They died still waiting.

In 1872 he was elected a member of the National Acadamy of Sciences, the University of Michigan had conferred upon him the degree of L.L.D. In 1884 the English Society for the Encouragement of Artd, Manufactures and Commerce conferred upon him the Albert Medal. He was the first American to win it. Now fifty years later after his last great work was done a Bronze Tablet is to be unveiled at Port Eads. "It reads 1879--1929 To JAMES BUCHANAN EADS, American Engineer, builder of the Jetty System which opened the Mississippi to the Commerce of the world and made New Orleans a World Port." Erected by the New Orleans Association of Commerce in commemoration of the Semi-Centennial. Tablet to be unveiled at 9 a.m. Saturday Oct. 26, 1929.

He was working on Ship Railway that was to take sea going vessels between Atlantic and Pacific across the Isthmus of Tehuantepec in Mexico, that project failed when he died. Had he lived, it would have succeeded. He died at Nassau in the Bahama Islands March 16, 1887 at the age of 67. He didn't die of a disease but worked himself to death.

George Willard Lawes the last surviving junior engineer who worked with Eads when he built the Jetties was at the unveiling.

A strange marker, fashioned from an old mill burr, along U. S. 50 in Lawrenceburg, is the only memorial in the State to a Hoosier that became one of the world's outstanding engineers.

This report was written by Mildred Eads in 1974.

JAMES B. EADS

A strange marker, fashioned from an old mill burr, along U.S. 50 in Lawrenceburg, Ind. is the only memorial in the state to a Hoosier that became one of the world's outstanding engineers.

James Buchanan Eads not only built the St. Louis bridge which was rendered one of the greatest feats of bridge engineering, but also built seven iron-clad boats for the Union forces during the Civil War;perfected jetties for improvement of navigation on the Mississippi, and at the time of his death was working on a plan for a ship railway across Mixico at Tehuantepec, connecting the Atlantic and Pacific. This plan whereby ships could be drawn 100 miles over a railroad of many rails he considered to be cheaper and more practical than the Panama Canal project.

THE EADS family went from Lawrenceburg by steamboat to St. Louis when the boy who was to become the great engineer was only 13 years old. Even at the age of 10 he had made models of sawmills, fire engines, steamboats and other machines.

Just before they reached their destination, the steamboat upon which the Eads family traveled was burned and they lost all their belongings. Young Eads, to help his family, sold apples on the streets.

The first great scheme which interested Eads' mechanical mind was the removing of cargoes of sunken boats from the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers. He never forgot that it was a snag in the river that caused the steamboat on which his family was moving to sin, and he appeared before Congress and offered to clean the Mississippi of it's snags and debris.

Although Congress rejected his plan, his trip to Washington resulted in his being called in to help secure the Mississippi during the Civil War. Eads then signed a contract to construct seven ironclad boats to be built in 65 days. Wood for the ships was still in the forest, iron still in the mine. However, Eads employed 4,000 men and although the boats were not completed within the specified time, in 100 days he had built eight boats instead of 7.

Before the war Eads had made a fortune from salvaging wrecked steamboats. But he lost most of it in the boat building deal.

It was after this that the idea of spanning the Mississippi with a bridge at St. Louis attracted his attention. His idea was to have an arch 520-foot span. No arch that long had ever been built. Contemporaries in the engineering field fought the plan, trying to show the inadequacy of the undertaking. Nevertheless, Eads built the bridge according to his plan and even now the St. Louis bridge is considered one of the great bridge engineering feats.

The bridge was completed in seven years.

Next Eads turned his attention to more easily navigated channels in the Mississippi. He worked out schemes for river jetties and presented them to Congress. So thorough was he in studing this problem that he examined the mouth of every river in the United States and also the mouth of the Danube.

He became renowned over the entire world. The Parliament of England paid him $35,000 to examine the mersey. England also awarded Eads the Albert Medal. This was the only instance where this medal had been given to a native-born American.

Eads retired for four years after finishing the jetties in the Mississippi and then went to work on his plan for a ship railway across Mexico. But he died in 1887 and so his last great scheme was never carried out--H.W. **

SECTION 24

SECTION 23

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & JANE (STAINHOUSE) HOOPES
10 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** John Hoopes
B: Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: Apr. 22, 1608 Skelton-in-Cleveland
Married: July 13, 1571 Skelton-in-Cleveland
to
** Jane Stainhouse
B:
D:
Children:

1. Alice Hoopes
B: 1572 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D;
Married: Feb. 4, 1589-90 Skelton-in-Cleveland
to
John Lyonas or Lynas
B:
D:

** 2. Robert Hoopes
B: July 8, 1575 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: Aug. 18, 1636 Skelton-in-Cleveland
Married: Nov. 28, 1597 Kirkleatham, Yorkshire, England
to
** Margaret Harrison
B: Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: Jan. 2, 1636-7 Skelton-in-Cleveland
Children:

** 2a. John Hoopes
B: 1598 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married: Feb. 24, 1627-8 Skelton-in-Cleveland
to
** Isabel Calvert
B:
D:

2b. Ealse or Alice Hoopes
B: Nov. 4, 1599 Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married:
to
(?) Blackston
B:
D:

2c. Jane Hoopes
B: Mar. 13, 1601-2 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married: May 12, 1622
to
William Robinson
B:
D:

2d. Robert Hoopes
B: Feb. 11, 1603-4 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & JANE (STAINHOUSE) HOOPES (CON'T)
10 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

2e. Anna Hoopes
B: Feb. 12, 1605-6 Great Moorsholm, Skelton
D: 1638 (unmarried)

2f. Edward Hoopes
B: May 25, 1608 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:

2g. Elizabeth Hoopes
B: Feb. 8, 1610-11 Great Moorsholm, Skelton
D: May 15, 1636 Kirkleatham, Yorkshire, England

2h. Mary or Marie Hoopes
B: 1613 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: Sept. 14, 1638 (unmarried)

2i. Margaret Hoopes
B: 1615 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: 1638 (unmarried)

3. Jane Hoopes
B: Jan 1, 1578-9 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married:
to
Christopher Commondell
B:
D:

4. Edward Hoopes
B: 1581 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married:
Alice (?)

5. Rowland Hoopes
B: June 24, 1583 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:

6. Ann or Agnes Hoopes
B: Jan. 12, 1587 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ROBERT & (?) HOWPE
11 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Robert Howpe
B: Aug. 31, 1570 Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, England
D:
Married:
to
** (?)
B:
D:
Children:
1. Robert Howpe
B: Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: Apr. 17, 1598
Married:
to
Agnes (?)
B:
D:
** 2. John Hoopes
B: Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: Apr. 22, 1608 Skelton-in-Cleveland
Married: July 13, 1571 Skelton-in-Cleveland
to
** Jane Stainhouse
B:
D:
Children:
2a. Alice Hoopes
B: 1572 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married: Feb. 4, 1589-90 Skelton-in-Cleveland
to
John Lyonas or Lynas
B:
D:
** 2b. Robert Hoopes
B: July 8, 1575 Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: Aug. 18, 1636 Skelton-in-Cleveland
Married: Nov. 28, 1597 Kirkleatham, Yorkshire, England
to
** Margaret Harrison
B: Great Morrsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland
D; Jan 2, 1636-7 Skelton-in-Cleveland
2c. Jane Hoopes
B: Jan 1, 1578-9 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married:
to
Christopher Commondell
B:
D:
2d. Edward Hoopes
B: , 1581 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married: Alice (?)

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF ROBERT & (?) HOWPE (CON'T)
11 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of John & Jane con't---

2e. Roland Hoopes
B: June 24, 1583 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:

2f. Ann or Agnes Hoopes
B: Jan. 12, 1589 Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:

** Robert Howpe & (?) had 5 other daughters all born in Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland, York who married:
Rowland Groves
Richard Westland,
(?) Hudson
Nicholas Stonas
John Sorvenson

** Robert Howpe 2nd marriage:
to
Jane (?)
B:
D: Nov. 18, 1595

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & AGNES (?) HOOPE
12 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** John Hoope
B: 1519 Ormesby, York, England
D: 1573 Ormesby, York, England
Married: about 1544
to
** Agnes (?)
B:
D:
Children:
1. Richard Hoope
B: 1545
D:
2. William Hoope
B: 1547
D:
3. Oliver Hoope
B: 1549
D:
4. Thomas Hoope
B: 1551
D:
** 5. Robert Hoope
B: 1553
D:
Married:
to
** (?)
Children:
5a. Robert Howpe
B: Moorsholm Skelton-in-Cleveland
D:
Married:
to
Agnes (?)
B:
D:
** 5b. John Hoopes
B: Great Moorsholm Skelton-in-Cleveland
D: Apr. 22, 1608 Skelton-in-Cleveland
Married: July 13, 1571 Skelton-in-Cleveland
to
** Jane Stainhouse
B:
D:
** Robert Howpe & (?) had 5 other duaghter all born in Great Moorsholm, Skelton-in-Cleveland, York who married: Rowland Groves--Richard Westland--(?) Hudson--Nicholas Stonas--John Sorvenson
** Robert Howpe 2nd marriage:
to Jane (?) B:
D: Nov. 18, 1595
6. John Hoope
B: May 1556
D: 1608

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN & AGNES (?) HOOPE (CON'T)
12 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

Children of John & Agnes Con't--

7. Jannet Hoope
   B: 1557
   D:
8. Margaret Hoope
   B: 1559
   D:

(THIS RECORD OF JOHN HOOPE & AGNES IS FROM THE SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH FAMILY GROUP RECORDS AND ARE NOT CONSIDERED AS CORRECT)
(ALL PREVIOUS FAMILY PAGES ARE COPIED FROM THE HOOPS FAMILY BOOK-BY FULLER AND THE HOOPES FAMILY ORGANIZATION, INC. AND BELIEVED TO CORRECT) This book can be found in the Ft. Wayne Indiana Library in the Genealogy Dept.

Chapter I

The Hoopes Family History of English Ancestors and the Settlement in America of Joshua Hoopes and His Son Daniel Hoopes

ORIGIN OF THE HOOPES SURNAME

The exact origin of the Hoopes surname has not been documented. While the surname Hoops has been found among many German immigrants who came to America, there is no evidence that these Hoops family members from Germany or Austria have any relationship to the descendants or ancestors of DANIEL HOOPES and JANE (WORRILOW) HOOPES. Any suggestion of a connection between the ancestors of DANIEL HOOPES and Hoops family members from Germany and Austria is only speculation.

Numerous Spellings of the Hoopes Surname

In England and in America, in the early genealogical and family records, the surnames of Hoopes, Hoops and Hooper are spelled in various ways. In parish records such surnames as Hope, Hopes, Hoope, Howpe, Hupper, Hopper, Hoppe, Hoppes, Hoopes, Hoops, Hooper and Hoop appear. The use of the surnames containing an "s" appear less frequently in the early English parish records than the use of the surnames containing an "r," leading to speculation that the surnames Hoopes and Hoops may have derived from Hooper, with or without intermediate spelling changes.

Early English Records of the Hooper Surname

It has been suggested that the surname of Hooper was first used in England about 1275. Crosby's *Biographical Sketch of Eight Generations of Hoopers in America* reports:

The Association of Joshua Hoopes With the Society of Friends

In 1677, "Tobias Hoope, of Skelton, was fined £20 for suffering a Meeting at his House, and 10s. for himself and wife being there; for which Fines a Warrant of Distress was granted by Edward Trotter, Justice, by which Goods were taken away to the Value of £23 and sold by the Officers for £16 9s. For being at the same Meeting, Joshua Hoope, for himself and Wife, was fined 10s., but he, being no Quaker, paid down the Money." [31]

JOSHUA HOOPES was still a member of the Church of England on 1 May 1679, when the parson of Skelton-in-Cleveland characteristically recorded in the Parish Register that "Joshua Hoops and Esbile (Isabel) his Wife" were married. While the date is unknown, soon after this he became a Quaker as many of his relatives had already taken the step.[32] Robert Hoopes and Tobias Hoopes were strong in their devotion to the Friends. Tobias Hoopes reportedly left Skelton to make his home in Wales.

The Immigration of Joshua Hoopes and His Family to America in 1683

In 1683, King Charles II reigned in England, and those whose form of worship did not conform to the prescribed teachings of the established Church, were persecuted. As Quakers or "Friends," JOSHUA HOOPES and ISABEL HOOPES dared not openly avow their convictions if they wished to escape the persecution brought against the "Descenters," and that may have contributed to their decision to sail on the thirteenth and last of William Penn's ships, the *Providence* of Scarborough, with their three surviving children, DANIEL, Margaret and Christian, arriving in the mouth of the Delaware River on "the 10th [day] of 9th mo. (November) 1683," to join William Penn's colony which was already established in Pennsylvania.[33]

The master of the *Providence* was Robert Hopper, and JOSHUA HOOPES was identified as a "husbandman" on the little ship's records.[34] He settled in Makefield, Bucks County, near what is now Langhorne. He and his family became members of the Falls Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends.

JOSHUA HOOPES brought with him a certificate from the Monthly Meeting of Friends at "Rowsby" (now spelled Roxby) in the North Riding of Yorkshire, dated 4 of 3rd mo. (May) 1683, which he deposited with the Middletown Monthly Meeting in Bucks County, where it was recorded:

> This is to satisfye whom it may concern yt Joshua Hoopes ye bearer hereof was born at Skelton near Gainsborough in Cleveland in Yorkshire in Old England and there descended on honest parents and honestly demeaned himself from his childhood, his father, brothers and relations being honest and cridible inhabitants and people of account in and about ye towne of Skelton aforesaid, and yt hee ye said Joshua hath not at any time to our knowledge or hearing been conversant or acquainted with any unruly or disorderly persons as in relation to any bad carriage, but honestly, godly and civilly beheaved himself towards his neighbors and acquaintances both whilst he lived with his father and alsoe with his wife and family since hee was married. There away and haveing of Late years frequented ye said town of Skelton and not to our knowledge been any way disorderly in his life practice and conversation but yet they ye said people have had love and respect for him and unity and fellowship with him in his course of life and dealings amongst men. This is signed and Attested to by us, who are members of ye said people called Quakers in and about Skelton aforesaid and inhabitants thereabouts ye 4th Day of ye 3rd month 1683.
>
> This certificate was perused and alowed of by friends at Guisborough Monthly Meeting held at Rowsby the 4th day of the 3rd Mo. 1683, in witness whereof we have set our hands: (Men, left column:) Harequine Fairbanke, Thomas Yoall, John Harding, William Harrison, William Stamper, Leonard Snowdon, Morris Stockton, Edward Walker, Ar(thur) Stringer, George Ward, John Snaggs. (Men, middle column:) Ingenius Searth, Robert Fursglove, William Bridekirk, John Wood, John Searth, Thomas Hoops, John Hoops, John Robinson, John Sumerson, Cudbert Bradridge. (Women, right column) Mary Jarrison, Elizabeth Tiplady, Margaret Purslay, Esther Hoops, Mary Robinson, Margaret Pearson, Sarah Walker, Ann Bradway, Elizabeth Bridekirk, Ann Harrison.[35]

JOSHUA HOOPES also carried with him a letter to William Penn written by Penn's sister and entrusted by her to JOSHUA to be delivered into the hands of William Penn on arrival in Philadelphia.

Woolley made the following interesting observation:

> Daniel Hoopes . . . was father of seventeen children, from whom descended one of the largest, if not the largest family in Pennsylvania, numbering some twenty thousand in 1930. Isaac H. Starr in his writings that were journalized by his grand-nephew, William Starr Basinger of Savannah, Georgia, noted some unusual facts about these children of Daniel Hoopes. They lived in three centuries, viz: two of them in the 17th, many of them throughout most of the 18th, and four of them in the 19th. Their ages aggregated 1020 years, and they all lived and died within twenty miles of the old Hoopes homestead in Chester County.[36]

No doubt JOSHUA HOOPES knew and enjoyed an association with most of his grandchildren born to his son DANIEL. Thirteen of the children of DANIEL HOOPES were married, as will be shown later in Volume I of *The Hoopes Family Record*, and these thirteen children were the parents of 112 children, which represented a significant posterity for their grandfather, JOSHUA HOOPES. And while the early Hoopes family remained in Chester County, Pennsylvania, since 1800, the Hoopes family members have migrated to all 50 states.

---

[31] Coddington, *op. cit.*, p. 67. As quoted from Besse, *Suffering of the Quakers.*

[32] *Ibid.*

[33] Marion Rubincam Balderston, "Pennsylvania's 1683 Ships And Some of Their Passengers," *Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine*, 24:94; Walter Lee Sheppard, ed. *Passengers and Ships Prior to 1684: Penn's Colony, Vol. 1* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 1970), pp. 10, 162, 172.

[34] G[illegible] E. McCracken, *The Welcome Claimants Proved, Disproved And* [illegible] Vol. 2 (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company,

[35] Coddington, *op. cit.*, p. 68.

[36] Preston Woolley Parkinson, *The Utah Woolley Family: Descendants of Thomas Woolley and Sarah Coppock of Pennsylvania* (Salt Lake City, Utah:

According to the Vail Mss. acquired in 1972, "Daniel Hoopes built a house not far from West Chester, Pa., near Tanguy in Chester Co. on 200 acres. In 1728, Daniel bought an additional 630 acres from Richard Hill, sixth mayor of Philadelphia, who had acquired it from Roger Adams and wife who got it from Nathaniel Puckle, a mariner who was a direct grantee from William Penn.

"Daniel's children would go out and farm this land, living in tents and huts."

From the above, we might also surmise that during that considerable length of time it must have taken to quarry the stone and build the house,

Daniel and his sons must have first built and provided some temporary housing for his large family because Brooznoll was not built until 1723, the year his seventeenth child was born. By that time, Daniel and Jane had been married twenty-seven years and two of their daughters were married, another two children were also dead by this time. The children were all born in Westtown, Chester Co., Pa.

From A BRIEF GENEALOGY OF THE HOOPES FAMILY IN AMERICA 1683-1910 written by Thomas Flanders Hoopes and dated Sumner, Ill., July 10, 1910, we receive corroboration of the information concerning the 600+ acres mentioned above. We would like to quote from a letter quoted in this genealogy:

"From a recent letter written by Thomas Hoopes of West Chester, this information is obtained: 'Daniel Hoopes acquired from the patentee a tract of land lying north of West Chester and upon which he built houses for three of his sons, the first one for his son, Daniel, in 1734, another for his son, Nathan, in the year 1736, the third for his son, Thomas in 1738. These houses are still standing, but one, at least, very much altered. The one built for Nathan is apparently a good deal as it might have been originally and is located about one mile north of the center of town. The present owner and occupant being Joseph Taylor.' "

The foregoing dealing with the division of Daniel's land is important in that it happened considerably before his death in 1749. From his will, dated 29 Apr 1746 and not probated, we can also surmise that Jane, his wife, was already dead because her name is not mentioned. A copy of Daniel's will follows:

"I, Daniel Hoopes of Westtown in the County of Chester in the Province of Pennsylvania, yeoman being indisposed in body but of sound disposing mind and memory, prayed be the Lord for the same, considering that it is appointed for all men once to dye, do make my last will and testament in manner and form following that it is to say first and chiefly I commend my soul into the hands of Almighty God who [illegible] it and my body I commit to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors hereafter named, and as for what worldly estate money and effects I have undisposed of I give, bequeath and dispose of as follows (viz) I order that my just debts and funeral charges be first paid and discharged by my executors, Item I give and bequeath to my oldest son Joshua Hoopes my negro named Tom, and also my still with the appurtenances and my clock and my walnut desk and cloaths trees, he my said son Joshua paying to my daughter Mary the sum of ten pounds current money of the Province within three months next after my decease with which payment I do charge the same premises. Item I give and bequeath to my son Daniel Hoopes my large panel oak chest and one set of silver coat buttons and five shillings in money. Item I give and bequeath to my son John Hoopes the sum of five shillings current money of this Province. Item I give and bequeath unto my son Abraham Hoopes the sum of five shillings current money aforesaid, and my cane. Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Hoopes the sum of five shillings current money af. Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Stephen Hoopes one set of silver coat buttons and also all the residue and remainder of the money due to me upon bonds and bills or otherwise after my debts, funeral expenses and legacies in this my will specified or mentioned and to be mentioned are all paid. Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Nathan Hoopes the sum of five pounds current money aforesaid and my riding horse, saddle and bridle. Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Mary Yarnall the sum of five shillings current money aforesaid. Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Sarah Hall the sum of fifty shillings current aforesaid. Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Jane Ashbridge the sum of five shillings aforesaid. Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Christian Hoopes all my beds, bedding, bedsteads and furniture thereof and all my pewter of every sort and my great looking glass and also all my earthenware. Item, I nominate and appoint my sons-in-law George Ashbridge and Phillip Yarnall and my friend Thomas Smedley to be my executors of this my last will and testament. AND lastly I do hereby revoke, disannul and declare utterly void all other and former wills and testaments by me made either in word or writing and declare this only to be my last will and testament.

In witness therof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the nine and twentieth day of the second month called April in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred Forty-Six."

His
Daniel D. Hoopes
Letter

Signed, sealed and published by the said Daniel Hoopes as his last will and testament in the presence of us.

Robert Yarnall
Richard Jones
Deborah Jones

In 1275 William le Hopore possessed lands in Dorset, England. In 1375 the name of Hooper is found in the county of Somerset. The name of Hooper was the Norman French term for a cloth merchant, and it may be presumed that the family which bore it was foreign.[3]

The surnames of Hooper, Hoopes or Hoops do not appear in the *Domesday Book*, (so called because its decision was regarded as final) a survey of the counties of England compiled by direction of King William I (William the Conqueror) in 1086. The *Domesday Book*, a census of the population and productive resources of the country, of their value and of who held them, was begun in 1085 and completed in less than 12 months.

Religious Persecution: One Possible Reason for Surname Changes

The surnames of Hooper, Hoopes and Hoops do not appear in England in 1086 during the time of King William I's survey. If there is an assumption that Hoopes and Hoops were possibly derived from Hooper, one reason for the name may have centered around the religious persecution by Queen Mary I (1516-1558) of ancestors of DANIEL HOOPES, as shown by DANIEL's second great-grandfather carrying the surname of Hoope (John Hoope [unknown-1608])[4] while DANIEL's third great-grandfather carried the surname of Howpe (Robert Howpe [unknown-1570]).

Queen Mary I was a Catholic and was determined to restore the Roman Catholic faith to England. Queen Mary I was the daughter of King Henry VIII, who had separated the English Church from Rome, and she became queen in 1553 after the death of her brother King Edward VI. She immediately repealed all of King Edward VI's religious laws and revived certain severe laws against heresy or disbelief in church doctrine. During Queen Mary I's persecutions, she became known as "Bloody Mary" and more than three hundred persons were put to death.[5] Among them were the martyrs Thomas Cranmer, Nicholas Ridley, Hugh Latimer and John Hooper. While the similarity in surnames between the martyr John Hooper and the ancestors of DANIEL HOOPES may be only coincidental, the widespread religious persecution and upheaval of the era was, at a minimum, something which could not be ignored by the editors.

[3] William Sumner Crosby, *A Biographical Sketch of Eight Generations of Hoopers in America: William Hooper, 1635, to Idolene Snow (Hooper) Crosby, 1883* (Boston: Geo. H. Ellis Co., 1906), p. 4.

[4] Throughout the text dates may appear in parenthesis or brackets following names (i.e., [1575-1636]). The first date (1575) is the birthdate, and the second date (1636) is the death date. When the birthdate or the death date is unknown, the word "unknown" will appear in the respective place of the date.

[5] "Mary I," *The World Encyclopedia*, XI (1953), 4829.

John Hooper—An English Protestant Bishop

John Hooper (written also hup'er and höp'er) was an English Protestant bishop. He was born in Somersetshire, England, about 1495, and was probably the most distinguished member of the English family called Hooper.

While a student at Oxford, he was converted to the Protestant faith. In 1539, to escape the Bloody Statutes of Henry VIII, he retired from England, and passed several years in Zurich. At the death of Henry he settled in London, where he became an eminent and eloquent preacher. In 1550 he was made Bishop of Gloucester, and in 1552 received the bishopric of Worcester *in commendam*. Soon after the accession of Mary he was condemned as a heretic, and, refusing to recant, was burned at the stake in 1553. He wrote numerous theological works.[6]

Upon the execution of John Hooper, many of his relatives may have been frightened and may have fled their homes and changed their surnames so they would not be identified with Bishop John Hooper or persecuted by Queen Mary's searchers. Others carrying similar surnames may have made changes to further disguise a presumed, although not actual, relationship.

The Howpe, Hoope and Hoopes Surnames

Our research does not identify John Hooper (1495-1553) as an ancestor of DANIEL HOOPES (27 May 1672-1746). As will be shown in this volume, JOHN HOOPE (unknown-1608), third great-grandfather of DANIEL HOOPES, had six children, all of whom were mentioned in his will proved 16 July 1608, as Hoopes, not Hoope. JOHN HOOPE (unknown-1608) was born about the time of the execution of Bishop John Hooper, and the execution and related persecutions may have been the reason his surname was recorded as Hoope, and not Howpe, as the fourth great-grandfather of DANIEL HOOPES was known (ROBERT HOWPE [unknown-1570]).

On the other hand, there may have been no relationship between the persecution and execution of Bishop John Hooper and the surname changes, for Moorsholm in the parish of Skelton-in-Cleveland was a remote parish on the seacoast a considerable distance from London, and news may have traveled slowly in that era.

The surname changes three times in three generations of the ancestors of DANIEL HOOPES (ROBERT HOWPE [unknown-1570], JOHN HOOPE [unknown-1608] and ROBERT HOOPES [1575-1636]). It is

[6] Crosby, *op. cit.*, p. 5.

thought that the "s" in Hoopes might be a simple Yorkshire addition, having no relationship with the execution of Bishop John Hooper. While early parish and Quaker records give the spelling Hoope on occasion, a copy of the certificate carried by the father of DANIEL HOOPES, JOSHUA HOOPES, from the Quaker Meeting in England spelled his name JOSHUA HOOPES as early records in America continued to spell it.

The dropping of the "e" in Hoopes to form Hoops may have been the result of some Quaker's belief in simplicity, for Quakers were "plain people." While there is evidence that some family members who left Pennsylvania with the Quaker migration in the early 1800's dropped the "e" to form Hoops, there is no evidence that any members of the family who migrated west with the Mormon pioneers changed the spelling; they left the name Hoopes.

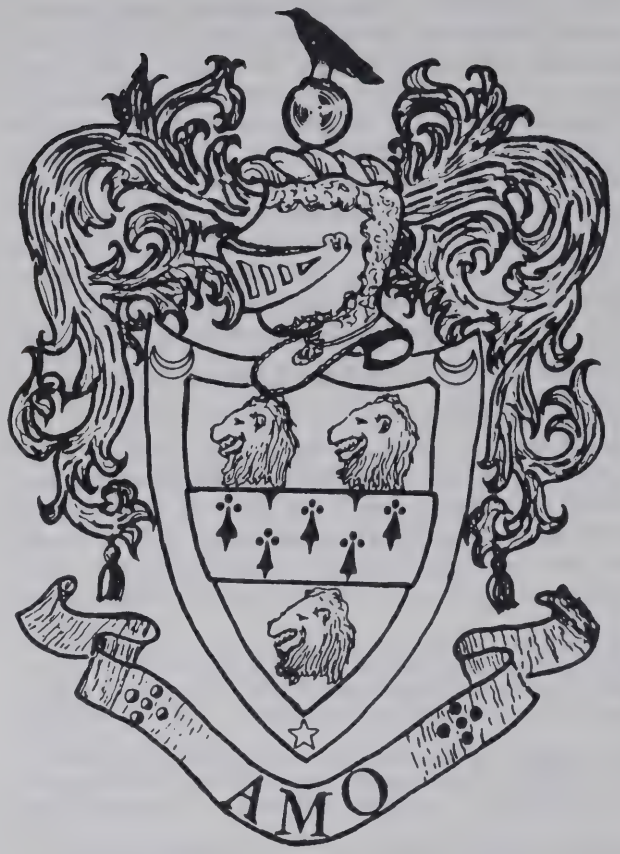
Most people who spell their surname Hoopes and cannot identify an ancestor who immigrated from Germany or Austria after 1800 will find they are the descendants of DANIEL HOOPES and JANE (WORRILOW) HOOPES, or of one of the English ancestors of DANIEL HOOPES mentioned in a later section of this volume.

THE HOOPES FAMILY CREST

A coat of arms is the hallmark of nobility or gentility, and no man can be a nobleman or gentleman, in the heraldic sense, without it. The coat of arms is granted by the Crown to an individual and is hereditary. It can be revoked only by the Crown.

In England, arms are granted by letters of patent in which the arms are blazoned. After registration of these patents at the College of Arms and payment of the annual fee, they may be used. The College of Arms is a corporation which has retained, from the Middle Ages, the charge of the armorial bearings of persons privileged to bear them. In earlier times, the Crown would have what was known as a Nobility Roll, where all arms-bearing people would be summoned to prove their right to use the arms. Failure to respond to the summons resulted in forfeiture of such right. The earliest known dated roll of arms was on 24 February 1297, when 94 men were summoned to Parliament at Salisbury. This practice continued through the 16th and 17th centuries.

To be entitled to use a coat of arms, one must prove he is a descendant. To bear the name is not sufficient. The arms must also be registered with the College of Arms to be authentic. In the 18th and 19th centuries, there were arms mongers flourishing in England. For a price, one could have his coat of arms. Naturally, such arms were not authentic.



Hoopes

Coat of Arms

No Authentic Hoopes Coat of Arms Registered With the College of Arms in England

In 1969, Francis S. McIlhenny, Jr. wrote to the College of Arms in England to inquire as to the authenticity of the Hoopes family crest. In February 1970, the Richmond Herald of Arms of the College of Arms replied stating that none of the two or three crests or coats-of-arms purported to belong to the Hoopes family was registered with the College of

Arms. These crests were, therefore, not authentic. Since the early Hoopes males were yeomen, they obviously did not bear arms. The only explanation we have for the fact that such coats-of-arms do exist is the suggestion that some of the arms mongers found willing clients.

Description of the "Unauthentic" Hoopes Family Crest

Even though the Hoopes family crest is not authentic, because it is displayed by some members of the Hoopes family the editors describe here, in heraldic terms, the Hoopes family crest, as recorded in a 1928 publication titled *American Families*:

> Arms: Gules, a fesse ermine between three lions' heads erased argent within a bordure azure charged with two crescents in chief and a mullet in base of.
> Crest: On a plate a Cornish chough proper.
> Motto: Amo (I love).

This description is interpreted as:

> Arms: Red (the background behind the lions' heads in red), with a horizontal bar through the middle of the shield with the conventional symbols of ermine (three black dots in triangular form with an elongated diamond below the middle of the base of the triangle) on a white background between three lions' heads, two above the bar and one below, the heads being silver in color. (The word "erased" means that it is just the head without any body of the lion.) Around the center section of the shield is a blue border in which at the top ("in chief") are two crescents in gold. A crescent means not only a crescent but a crescent with the points pointing up. At the bottom ("in base") a five pointed star in gold. Actually, a mullet is the rowel of a spur.
> Crest: A plate is a round silver object. A Cornish "chough" is a bird of the raven species, the king of the crows. Proper means that the raven is in its natural color, black. The helmet is slate gray with red showing through and the framing is silver and red.[7]

HOOPES FAMILY ENGLISH ANCESTORS AND SETTLEMENT IN AMERICA BY JOSHUA HOOPES AND HIS SON DANIEL HOOPES

Limited Genealogical Records

Tracing DANIEL HOOPES and his English ancestors has been frustrated by conflicting family group sheets showing his father, JOSHUA HOOPES, as a child in two families, by incomplete transcripts of Yorkshire bishops on microfilm (some transcripts are missing for some years

[7] American Historical Society of New York, *American Families* (New York City, New York: American Historical Society of New York), p. 342.

and may either have been lost before microfilming or never recorded in the first place) at the Library of the Genealogical Society in Salt Lake City, Utah, by faded and unreadable Yorkshire parish registers, and by occasionally careless mistakes or omissions made by 17th century parsons or parish clerks in the parish of Skelton-in-Cleveland,[8] in the North Riding of Yorkshire. Skelton-in-Cleveland was a remote parish on the seacoast of England. Many of the gaps in the records may be the result of records of births, marriages and deaths never having been kept. Some pages are missing from the record books, suggesting they may have been either destroyed or misplaced.[9]

One such error or omission made in the Skelton-in-Cleveland Parish Register was noted recently by Coddington:

> 1670, May 15th Josias Hoops & An his wife were marryed.[10]

Two errors are made in the above entry, according to Coddington: the bridegroom's given name was Joshua, not Josias, and, more importantly, the incumbents of parishes were required by law to record the full names of both the bride and groom, including the bride's maiden surname. Not only did the parson or clerk fail to record the bride's surname on this occasion, the bride's surname was omitted nine years later when JOSHUA HOOPES was married a second time to Isabel (————).[11]

[8] Skelton is an Anglo-Saxon name meaning "brook-village," according to Reid W. Stewart, who has done genealogical work in the area for the family.

[9] The absence of these vital records was confirmed by E. Thompson, Archivist of the Probate Office in York, who reported his findings to John Insley Coddington in 1974.

[10] John Insley Coddington, "My Umbilical or Matrilinear Ancestoral Line: Hoopes, Beakes, Bowne, Dowdney, Moon, Thorton, Eddowes, O'Driscoll, Magevney, Coddington," *The American Genealogist* (Vol. 50, No. 2), April 1974, pp. 65-71.

[11] Throughout the text "(————)" will be used when surname is unknown.

[12] Moorsholm may be a Viking name for "well-drained moor," according to Reid W. Stewart.

[13] Coddington, *op. cit.*

1605-08, 1610, 1628, 1631-39, 1641-42 and 1661-69, evidencing many gaps extending over several key periods in tracing the ancestors of JOSHUA HOOPES. The parish registers have been searched, and the baptism of JOSHUA HOOPES does not appear, though he was certainly a member of the established Church of England until after his second marriage in 1679.[14]

In 1974, Coddington reported his view at the time, while acknowledging the lack of documentation, that JOSHUA HOOPES was a son of Robert Hoopes and Margaret (————) Hoopes, both of whom died intestate and the dates of whose burials do not appear in the existing parish registers of Skelton.[15]

But Stewart's research in 1974, with which Coddington now is inclined to concur, suggests that JOSHUA HOOPES is the son of JOHN HOOPES (1598-unknown) and ISABEL CALVERT (unknown-unknown). JOHN HOOPES (1598-unknown) was a brother of Robert Hoopes (1603-unknown). ISABEL CALVERT, born in Tidkinhow,[16] Skelton-in-Cleveland, York, was the daughter of JOHN CALVERT and JANE (————).

JOHN HOOPES (1598-unknown) and Robert Hoopes (1603-unknown) had a spinster sister, Mary Hoopes (1613-1638), who was buried at Skelton 14 September 1638, having made a will on 28 July 1638, which was proved 7 August 1639, in the Consistory Court of York. Mary Hoopes (1613-1638) made a genealogically excellent will, mentioning all of her living brothers and sisters and the children of those who were married. Among her bequests were "Ten shillings apeace . . . to elisabeth hoope margarett hoope Iohn hoope Children to Iohn hoopes" ["ten shillings a piece . . . to Elizabeth Hoopes, Margaret Hoopes, John Hoopes, children to John Hoopes"] and "Ten shillings apeace . . . To the Children of Robert hoopes Tobias hoope ellis hoope Iohn hoope hanna hoope" ["ten shillings a piece . . . to the children of Robert Hoopes: Tobias Hoopes, Ellis Hoopes, John Hoopes, Hannah Hoopes"].[17]

While JOSHUA HOOPES was not mentioned as a child of JOHN HOOPES (1598-unknown) or Robert Hoopes (1603-unknown), it can be supposed that he was not mentioned because he was not born when

[14] *Ibid.*

[15] *Ibid.*

[16] Tidkinhow was located in 1974, on an 1856 Ordinance Survey map by Reid W. Stewart while doing genealogical research in the area. He reported that a Tidkinhow farm was located about 3 miles SSW of Skelton and 2.2 miles SSE of Guisborough. The Tidkinhow farm was shown on the map to be located near a Tidkinhow Wood.

[17] Will of Mary Hoopes, made 28 July 1638, and proved 7 August 1639, named the following children of her brother, John Hoopes: Elizabeth, Margaret and John. Will of Jane Calvert, proved December 1648, named a granddaughter: Mary Hoopes.

Mary Hoopes, his aunt, made her will in 1638. With the gaps in the 1640 and 1643-1660 parish registers in Skelton and in the archbishops' transcripts, it is not possible to absolutely identify the parents of JOSHUA HOOPES with the evidence available.

Assuming JOSHUA HOOPES was the son of JOHN HOOPES (1598-unknown) and ISABEL CALVERT (unknown-unknown), who were married 24 February 1627/8 at Skelton-in-Cleveland, he would have appeared as their son in the following sequence with his brothers and sisters: Mary Hoopes, born about 1629; Robert Hoopes, baptized 15 May 1631; Elizabeth Hoopes, birthdate unknown; Margaret Hoopes, birthdate unknown; John Hoopes, birthdate unknown; and JOSHUA HOOPES, born about 1640-45 and died about 1723-24.[18] And since the documentation does not overwhelmingly confirm that JOSHUA HOOPES is the son of JOHN HOOPES (1598-unknown) and ISABEL CALVERT (unknown-unknown), Coddington's 1974 suggestion that JOSHUA HOOPES had a place in the family of Robert Hoopes (1603-unknown) and Margaret (————) should be noted.[19]

Coddington provides some valuable information on two older brothers of JOSHUA HOOPES, John Hoopes (unknown-unknown) and Robert Hoopes (1631-unknown). Both John and Robert Hoopes joined the Society of Friends and moved to Ireland early in the 1660s, where they settled at or near Lurgan, co. Armagh, on lands sequestered from previous Catholic owners during the Cromwellian period. Much information on the descendants of John and Robert Hoopes is found in the microfilms of the records of Lurgan and Dublin Monthly Meetings of Friends at the Friends' Historical Library, Swarthmore College, Swarthmore, Pennsylvania, and at the Library of the Genealogical Society in Salt Lake City, Utah.[20] Coddington suggests that there were some descendants of

[18] *Ibid.*

[19] In his 1974 article (see footnote 9), Coddington suggested that if Joshua Hoopes was placed in the family of Robert Hoopes (1603-unknown) and Margaret (————), the sequence of his brothers and sisters would be: Tobias Hoopes, born about 1628-29, married at Skelton, 11 June 1656, to Phillis Lamp, had several children and joined the Society of Friends before 1677; Ellis (possibly Alice) Hoopes, born about 1631; John Hoopes, born about 1632-34; Hanna (possibly Hannah) Hoopes, born about 1634-37, married at Skelton, 27 August 1664, to William Smith; and Joshua Hoopes, born about 1640-45.

Coddington also identifies other children who may have been in the family of Robert Hoopes and Margaret (————): Christian Hoopes, called "daughter of Robert and Margaret" in the Gilbert Cope transcripts of English Friends' records at the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, married at Guisborough Church, co. York, 20 October 1668, to Giles Calvert; Daniel Hoopes, baptized at Skelton, 1 August 1650, as "son of Robert"; Robert Hoopes, born about 1645 and buried at Skelton churchyard 4 January 1701/2; and Thomas Hoopes, a signer of Joshua Hoopes' Quaker certificate.

[20] Some of the descendants of John and Robert Hoopes are mentioned in Albert

John and Robert Hoopes of Lurgan named Hoopes, Clibborn and Stretell who settled in Pennsylvania in the late 18th century.[21]

Occupation and Other Activities of Joshua Hoopes

In the *Records of the Courts of Quarter Sessions and Common Pleas of Bucks County, Pennsylvania,*[22] the name of JOSHUA HOOPES appears 47 times, always in a creditable manner. The first mention of his name (page 25) is dated 9 of 7 month (September) 1685, when "Joshua Hoops, Henry Paxson & Jonathan Scaife were chosen to serve as peace makers for this County the succeeding yeare."[23] He was often a member of the grand petit juries, sometimes serving as foreman, and was chosen "constable above the Falls [of the Delaware River]" 29 6th month (August) 1690, and one of a committee of 13 to divide Bucks County into Townships, 27 7th month (September) 1692. He was one of the petitioners for a road from Newtown to the ferry (across the Delaware) 9 7th month (September) 1696, and a road viewer in 1699. The name of JOSHUA HOOPES also appears many times in the volumes of Pennsylvania Archives relating to Bucks County, especially in the 8th Series, vols. 1-2. He was elected a Member of the Legislative Assembly of the Province of Pennsylvania from Bucks County in 1686, 1688, 1689, 1692, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1700, 1701, 1705, 1706, 1708, 1709, 1711, and 1712, was often a member of legislative committees, and of committees to "wait upon the Governor, the Provincial Secretary, and the Council." In his later years, he served as an Elder among Friends at the Middletown Meeting in Bucks County, 1714-22.[24]

After the death (without issue) in 1691 of Isabel (————), second wife of JOSHUA HOOPES, his third marriage to a widow is recorded at Middletown Meeting identifying him as "Joshua Hoops of Co. of Bucks yeoman,"[25] when he married Eleanor Pownall "20 10th month (December) 1693 at the house of Joshua Hoops."[26]

Cook Myers, *Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750* (Swarthmore, 1902), pp. 63, 313, 323, 392 and 410.

[21] Coddington, *op. cit.*

[22] *Records of the Courts of Quarter Sessions and Common Pleas of Bucks County, Pennsylvania* (Meadville, Pennsylvania, 1943).

[23] *Ibid.*

[24] Coddington, *op. cit.*

[25] *Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary* (Springfield, Massachusetts: G. & C. Merriam Company, 1975) defines "yeoman" as: "an attendant or officer in a royal or noble household; a person attending or assisting another; a naval petty officer who performs clerical duties; a small farmer who cultivates his own land; one belonging to a class of English freeholders below the gentry; a person of the social rank of yeoman; and one that performs great and laborious services."

[26] Records of Middletown Monthly Meeting of Friends, MS copy, Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, 1300 Locust Street, Philadelphia, pp. 158 f.

Of all of Webster's possible definitions of "yeoman," as applied to JOSHUA HOOPES in 1693, the editors feel that "a small farmer who cultivates his own land" is the most appropriate in view of the fact that "husbandman,"[27] is also used to identify him. He was a farmer in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, having received 100 acres of farmland by deed from William Penn in 1697.

[27] *Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary, op. cit.*, defines "husbandman" as: "one that plows and cultivates land."

"BROOZNOLL," THE DANIEL HOOPES HOME

On 10 December 1696, at the home of John Bowater in Middletown Township, now Delaware County, Pennsylvania, DANIEL HOOPES married JANE WORRILOW. Sometime after their marriage, DANIEL HOOPES and JANE WORRILOW HOOPES moved to Chester County where Daniel built his home in 1723.

Tradition has it that "Brooznoll" was the name of the original Worrilow home in England, and Daniel and Jane used the name "Brooznoll" to identify the home they built to shelter their family of 16 children (their 17th child was born after they took up residence in the home).

The home is made of local stone, and the individual blocks are about ten inches by three inches. While the stones are not cut in perfectly symmetrical shape, the pointing is such as to give them the appearance of being so cut.

Daniel Hoopes Homestead, Brooznoll ca 1723

The home is located on Street Road in Westtown on Route 926 east of Route 352. An addition was made to the home by Joshua Hoopes, the oldest son of Daniel, in 1740.

A 1908 article in the *West Chester Daily Local News* described the home:

> After being occupied solely by rats for a month or more, the old Hoopes mansion in Westtown, just across the valley from Tanguy, is likely to see new life. Lewis V. Smedley, who recently moved to the property will air and cleanse the house, and members of his family will occupy it during the summer, leaving the newer mansion on the hill to summer guests.
>
> The farm of 100 acres is one of the best in this section of Pennsylvania, and the ancient home, which once was a model of comfort and hospitality, has cradled and sheltered members of the Hoopes family since 1723, well toward two centuries.
>
> The ground plan of the house is L-shaped, with the long side toward the road. There are two front doors and two front windows, and a casual glance is sufficient to show that the front was built at two different times. At one window the stones above the frame are arched; at the other they are laid straight, but upright, like bricks on end. The doors are of different patterns. On the east end is a date stone high in the gable, with the inscription "I.H.H. 1740" and a number of ornaments graven thereon. This is supposed to stand for Joshua H. Hoopes, the "I" being used as a "J".
>
> On the east end of "D. & J. H. 1723", for Daniel and Jane Hoopes. This also is high in the gable, but unlike the other, it can be read plainly from the ground. All about the house the serpentine stones have been cut with initials and dates, as "M. Hoopes, 1810" and "E.H.H. 1810" and many others of more recent handiwork.[66]

Transfers of Title to the Daniel Hoopes Home

For over 200 years the property on which the Daniel Hoopes home stands remained in the Hoopes family. The title to the property has passed as follows:

—Patented in 1686 by the Commissioners under William Penn to Thomas Rouse;
—Deeded by Thomas Rouse to Daniel Hoopes, 5 October 1697;
—Deeded by Daniel Hoopes to Joshua Hoopes;
—Joshua Hoopes died intestate and the property went to his son, Ezra Hoopes;
—Ezra Hoopes willed the property to his sons, Ezra Hoopes and Caleb Hoopes;
—Ezra Hoopes and Caleb Hoopes owned the property in common until 1815, when they made partition and the house went to Caleb Hoopes;
—Caleb Hoopes died in 1863, leaving his portion to his son, Elwood Hoopes;
—Elwood Hoopes died in 1901, leaving the property to his wife for life and after her death to his children, who deeded it to Arthur Smedley on 30 March 1908;
—Arthur Smedley sold the property to John Stratton and
—John Stratton sold the property to George Connelly, who occupies the property at this writing.

---

[66] *West Chester Daily Local News*, April 6, 1908.

In 1955, while in her senior year at Westtown, Pennsylvania Friends School, Nancy Kennedy Connelly, daughter of George Connelly, wrote an essay entitled "Brooznoll, My Home." The essay is reprinted in this chapter because it paints a vivid, thoughtful and imaginative picture of the Daniel Hoopes Home in Chester County. The editors have added some footnotes to correct some minor factual errors in the original manuscript.

"Brooznoll, My Home"—By Nancy Kennedy Connelly[67]

In this age where so much modernism is stressed, where atomic energy often means destruction, and communism is trying to smother the world with selfishness and fear, it is a pleasure to find relaxing comfort, rest, and peace in this centuries-old house that has been my home for the best part of my sixteen years.

To appreciate this old house, you must first know something about the man who built it, because in every room there is a part of him still felt. So let us pay a visit to the eighteenth century when "Brooznoll" was built by Daniel Hoopes.

The Hoopes family claims to be of Dutch extraction,[68] and the name they brought with them from Holland was Hoops, the final "s" being an English-Yorkshire addition.

Joshua Hoopes, father of Daniel, came with his family, a wife, a son, and two daughters, from England on the "good ship Providence" in the year 1683, and settled in Bucks County, Pennsylvania. He was a Friend, we know, for he brought with him a certificate dated third month, fourth, sixteen eighty-three, issued by the Friends of Rowsby, England, stating "he was of honest parents and had honestly demeaned himself from childhood and his family were credible people in the town of Skelton, England." This has proven true, for Joshua was sufficiently a man of public affairs to have been elected to the Assembly five times, beginning in the year 1696.

The wife who accompanied him from England was not the mother of his three[69] children, Daniel, Margaret, and Christine.[70] Their own mother died a few years before they left England. But fate struck again;

[67] Nancy Kennedy Connelly, "Brooznoll, My Home," (unpublished manuscript written in May 1955).

[68] The family may have a Dutch heritage, but no genealogical research has documented such an assumption.

[69] Actually, Joshua Hoopes and his first wife, Ann, had four children. The fourth child was a daughter, Mary.

[70] Her name was Christian, not Christine.

their step-mother, Isabelle, passed away a year[71] after they arrived in America and so did the sister, Christine.[72] What they died of is not made clear. Joshua married for the third time in the year 1693 a widow named Eleanor Pownall with children of her own.

In 1696, we find Daniel, the son, age twenty-six, unmarried and depressed by stepbrothers and sisters invading the home. Nevertheless, he was a possessor of many fine traits that promised for him a future of more than ordinary distinction. He was elected to the Assembly, as was his father, and later became the first Justice of the Peace of Westtown, Chester County, Pennsylvania.

By 1723, his sister Margaret, twice married and widowed, died and his father's death followed a year later.

Although Joshua had married three times, history tells us that he had but three children.[73] So it is to Daniel we look to preserve the family name and build this homestead. Daniel had purchased, along with his father, five hundred acres in Westtown, Chester County. These acres had been a grant of land from William Penn. It is only natural to suppose he had built a log house first on these acres, for he was not living in Bucks County at the time. After his father died, he went to Chester County and lived on the land he and his father had purchased.

Records found in an old meeting house in Lima, Pennsylvania, show that in 1696, at this meeting house, not far from Westtown, Daniel Hoopes was married to Jane Worillow and by 1723 had erected a stone house on his Westtown property close by Street Road, which runs through Pennsylvania to Delaware.

Seventeen children, some of them twins, were born to Daniel and Jane Hoopes and it has been said that from these children, the Hoopes family is represented in virtually all of the United States and parts of Canada. I often stop and think with excitement and wonder and thrill to the fact that this great family had its beginning right here in this lovely old stone house, started in 1723 and named "Brooznoll" meaning "Windy Knoll" after the Hoopes[74] home in England. Brooznoll nestles near the road on a slight knoll, it is built in an "L" shape, which seemed to be a certain style of building in those days in America, of local green-gray field stone so plentiful to Chester County. The old part, built by Daniel, bears his initials and dates on an inlaid stone plaque under the eaves. This part is now my room, second story, and what we call the den,

[71] Actually, Isabelle died in 1691, seven years after the arrival of Joshua Hoopes in America. In the text, the second wife of Joshua Hoopes is known as Isabel, not Isabelle.

[72] See footnote #70.

[73] Joshua Hoopes was the father of four children.

[74] "Brooznoll" was actually the name of the Worrilow family home in England.

which is right below my room, first story. Both rooms are of medium size and sometimes I find it hard to believe they reared seventeen children in these rooms.

The newer section was built by his oldest son, Joshua 2nd, as the custom of those days was often for the oldest son to build with his father. Over this section you will see the initials of Joshua 2nd carved into a stone and dated 1740. Facing the road, there are two doors and two windows, both of different patterns—another proof that the house was built at two different dates. The door leading from the dining room to the drive on the east side of the house has been more the front door to us, for it is where I have been greeted by my parents throughout my entire school days, and it is at this door that I welcome my friends.

Every room in the house has lovely hand-beaded open beams, admired by all visitors.

Please come into our dining room. Originally it was the kitchen, and you will see one of the biggest fireplaces in Chester County, taking up the entire side of the room. Huge, ten foot logs were used here for cooking and at one time a "beehive" oven, so called because it resembled the shape of a beehive, extended into the large chimney. I love to dream of the days during the American Revolutionary War, when the Hoopes children must have gathered in front of this very fireplace to hear accounts of the Battle of Brandywine close by, or of the smoky venison cooked on the spit while a hungry Indian, perhaps, peeped into the little window at the side of the fireplace, hoping he would be invited into the house for dinner. The Quakers often did entertain the Indians. There is a legend that the Indians sometimes reached in through this little window and stole meat from the spit with an arrow. They would do this only when the hunting season was bad.

There are narrow winding stairs leading up to the back end of the house from the dining room as there are also in the living room, into which I will now invite you. In this room you will notice the good random width oak floors, the hand carved mantel over a smaller fireplace, and beside it a very interesting little arched alcove which Janet Whitney tells us is "very English" in design. Next, parallel to the living room, you may wish to see the den, as we call it, for it is such a small room, filled with book-shelves. This den occupies the first floor of the original house, as I have mentioned on a previous page, and was built by Daniel Hoopes in 1723. The mantelpiece in the den is what is known as "O. G." in design, nicely rounded and, despite its age, very well preserved. Behind this fireplace a secret staircase is completely concealed by a little closet under it which we recently discovered after removing layers of old plaster. I like to believe that it was in front of this fireplace that Jane Hoopes must have rocked her babies to sleep in the harsh days

while our country was still a subject of the British crown, and later heard their prayers beside this hearth when America was struggling for freedom.

Let us go up the stairs, using the staircase from the living room. This stairway is so steep that we have mischievously named it "Suicide Leap," so be careful and don't leap! I wonder how the ladies of those days, when hoop skirts were of the fashion, ever succeeded in ascending and descending these narrow, steep steps.

There are five bedrooms upstairs. Two, my room and the master bedroom, have fireplaces. Nearly all of them have been partitioned in part, at sometime through the years, with random width pine panels. In the master bedroom, we have removed all the layers of paint from the pine panelling and they are now a soft, mellow finish, so appealing to people who appreciate and love old wood. The walls of this room are painted a wedgewood blue, making a nice background for the pine four-poster bed and maple highboy. In one of the smaller back bedrooms, pine panelling covers two of the walls, and in this room we have a quaint old lowposter rope bed, so short it must have been used by a very small person or a child. A dough-trough with a miniature Navaho blanket on top lends an interesting Early American flavor to the room. All the doors upstairs are of the batten type design, but some of the most appealing features of our home are the original hand wrought iron hinges and locks still to be found on many of its doors, also the wooden pegs used in building the doors and window sills instead of nails.

Two pairs of winding stairs in each section of the house lead up to the attic with tiny windows set far back into the stone walls and many rough hewn rafters, often an entire log, supporting the roof. When we put on a new roof recently, the workmen found old handmade square headed iron nails that had been used over a hundred years ago to make repairs. The attic is one of the largest of its kind I have ever seen in a Pennsylvania farmhouse, for it completely covers the entire house. At sometime in the past, perhaps the boys or the hired help of the family must have slept up there. It could easily be made into four medium sized rooms.

If you would care to go down to the cellar, I can only take you down one flight of stairs, leading from the living room, as the other stairway, which once led down from the dining room, has long since been abandoned. The cellar is rather small for the size of the house, only two rooms running under the 1740 section. Apparently when Daniel Hoopes built the original house in 1723, he had no need or desire for a cellar. In each of these cellar rooms, there are enormous stone arches holding up the hearths for the upstairs fireplaces and even today in case of air raids they would, I think, serve as an excellent place for shelter. I wonder if any of the Hoopes family felt that way about them during the Indian and British raids of 1776.

On your trip through the house, you have undoubtedly been aware of the surprisingly thick stone walls and partitions. Many of them are eighteen to twenty-two inches wide and the stones well shaped and fitted together as by an expert craftsman with plaster covering them. When you go outside and look up at the house, you can see how accurately all of these big stones were cut and placed together with only a mortar made of powdered oyster shell and sand, as was the custom in those days to use. You are amazed to see how perfectly they have stood the test of time. There seem to be enough stones here to build three or four homes of today, and you ponder on the time and labor Daniel and his sons must have spent digging stone out of fields and quarries.

I do not want you to miss a very interesting feature of Brooznoll so come with me around to the east side of the house, and you see a stone jutting out of the wall under what at one time was the kitchen window. It has, in the middle, a hollowed out cleft that the Hoopes family used for drainage for their household washing water. It must have been a great convenience to them in those days to be able to empty the water without leaving the house during cold, snowy winters. The only other stone drain of its type I have seen was at the Cloisters in Ephrata, Pennsylvania, so I know it is authentic.

On the west side of the house, there is the old hand dug well, lined and covered with stone. It is not used today, but had been mentioned in early West Chester newspaper accounts. It was from this well that many generations obtained their water supply. There was also a spring used earlier, which is on the farm next door, and old deeds of the farm show the spot of this spring as part of the original farmland owned by Daniel Hoopes. Even at this late date, my father, when he purchased Brooznoll, had to sign a release from the use of this spring for the man who had purchased the adjoining property.

Brooznoll was a Hoopes homestead for well over a hundred years. It was not until 1908 that it passed from the Hoopes family. It was purchased by Mr. Smedley, later by John Stratton, and last by my father. It is indeed a wonderful memorial to the strength, ability, and foresight of a stalwart Quaker pioneer. His descendants must feel a great deal of loyalty to Daniel Hoopes, for every few months some of them still come from various states to knock on the door and ask if they might go through or take photographs of their forefather's home. I have often wondered if, as time marches on, the homes they are building today will offer the coming generations such comfort, protection and contentment as my family and I find at Brooznoll.

—Finis[75]—

[75] This concludes the reprint of the manuscript by Nancy Kennedy Connelly, "Brooznoll, My Home."

The house which Daniel Hoopes built for his family two hundred and fifty-five years ago on Street Road in Westtown has seen many changes. It was home to various members of the Hoopes family for one hundred eighty-five years and has since seen only three other families. The old stage coaches passed this home on their trips to and from Baltimore. It perhaps saw many a wounded soldier pass by, trying to reach home after the Battle of Brandywine. A boxwood, standing nearby, was used as a hiding place for the family silver from the British. It has, at times, fallen into disrepair. Now this lovely old house has been restored and Brooznoll is called home by the Connelly family.

THE WILL OF DANIEL HOOPES

The will of DANIEL HOOPES, yeoman, dated 29 2nd month (April) 1746, devised to his eldest son Joshua Hoopes, a negro boy, clock case, walnut desk, clothes press; to sons Daniel, John, Abraham, Thomas and Stephen, five shillings each; to son Nathan five pounds, his riding horse, saddle and bridle; to daughters Mary [Hoopes] Yarnall five shillings, Sarah [Hoopes] Hall fifty shillings, Jane [Hoopes] Ashbridge five shillings, and Christian Hoopes his beds, bedding, bedsteads and furniture thereof, all pewter, his great looking glass, and all earthen ware. Daniel Hoopes nominated his sons-in-law George Ashbridge and Philip Yarnall and friend Thomas Smedley executors.[76]

THE HOOPES FAMILY IDENTITY

All of us have names, but there are some blind spots when we think to look beyond our closest relatives. Actually, we all have long-range inheritance in the family of man.

It has been reported that the most absorbing indoor hobby today, next to stamp and coin collecting, is genealogy. This trend has been stimulated by the excitement surrounding Alex Haley's *Roots*.

When Alex Haley appeared on television at the conclusion of the February 1979 network telecast of "Roots II", he offered three pleas of what could be done to prevent the extinction of family identity:

> First, talk to the older members of the family and recover the life stories of the persons in your past. Second, preserve family records and archives—keep a journal. Third, arrange family reunions to build relationships.[77]

[76] Digest of the copy of the will of Daniel Hoopes in Gilbert Cope, *Hoopes Family*, bound manuscript, Collections of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, Ho 6:81.

[77] Institute of Family Research, Inc., *op. cit.*, p. 5.

CHILDREN & GRANDCHILDREN OF STAUDENBECKER
10 Gr-Grandparents of Patricia (Watson) Dyson

** Staudenbecker
B: 1570-75

Children:

1. Peter Staudenbecker
   B: 1600
   D: Mar. 11, 1676
   Married: 1632
   Anna (?)
   B: 1606
   D: June 23, 1690
   Children:
   1a. (child)
   B: before 1670
   1b. Margareta Staudenbecker
   B: 1636
   D: Aug. 23, 1709
   Married: Oct. 29, 1679
   Henrich Dusendt (widower)
   B: 1644
   D: Feb. 21, 1710
   1c. Drees Staudenbecker
   B:
   D: May 17, 1671
   1d. Anna Staudenbecker
   B:
   D: Apr. 27, 1704
   1e. Caspar Staudenbecker
   B: 1646
   D: 1710
2. Margareta Staudenbecker
   B: 1600
   D: July 12, 1686
   Married:
   Clemens Stoff
3. Andreas (Drees) Staudenbecker
   B: 1605
   D: 1684-88
4. Engelbert Staudenbecker
   B: 1610
   D:
5. Anna Staudenbecker
   B: 1616
   D: Aug. 18, 1685
   Married:
   Caspar Bertrams
   B: 1606
   D: 1680

The Staudenbeckers (Studebakers) were blade makers and continued the family trade and business when immigrating to America.

More Studebaker history is found in 2 volumes (STUDEBAKER FAMILY IN AMERICA)

EUROPEAN ORIGINS

Herr Bernard Freter
Hagen, Germany

Solingen, the old blade-city of the European "home town" of the Studebaker family, is located about fourteen miles (thirty kilometers) northeast of the Rhine River city of Cologne. It is in a great industrial belt in Germany, and its present population entitles it to a place on most maps. However, in the times of which we now write, it was a village in the forest devoted almost entirely to the single trade of ironworking. That had been the specialized function of this community for endless generations, in fact for so many years that the beginnings are lost in the mists of time. This span is illustrated by the recent discovery of an ancient smelter in a nearby forest which, after careful investigation, was estimated to be 2,500 years old!

Metalsmithing seems to have been carried on continuously since that time, with knives for hunting and swords for fighting the major items of commerce. Europe was conquered and reconquered a dozen times by men brandishing weapons created in Solingen, but their use probably was not limited to that continent. The swords of the freebooting Vikings made here were used to terrorize the known world of that day and eventually reached Iceland, Greenland, and the North American mainland. The awesome Kensington Stone, dated about A.D. 1000, seems to confirm one such voyage. Thus it is possible that Studebaker-crafted implements reached America some 700 years before the family itself decided to come!

The steel finishing plants of Solingen still make a variety of knives, together with such things as scissors and razor blades, and all of them are carefully marked with the word "Solingen." When this word, label, or trademark appears on an edged tool, it is recognized internationally as being of superior quality.

To this brief description of their home town, we should perhaps remind readers that the guild system prevailed through many centuries and that the "closed-shop" premises of that system extended to family life. This accounts for the fact that surviving records of the trade are also valuable genealogical clues because choice in marriage was restricted to the son or daughter of another in the guild (these guilds were also known as "brotherhoods.") Within this guild system not only was membership strictly constructed and restricted, but techniques and trade secrets were carefully guarded. Information regarding forging techniques, the art of steel making, and especially, tempering or heat treating of cutting tools was handed down from father to son to grandson for generations. This secrecy existed not only in the metalworking industry but within others, including the profession of medicine. We can establish that at least five generations of Studebakers followed the metalworking trade and, by extension, we can assume that many and perhaps most of the families were related in some distant degree. That was a characteristic of the guild system.

It is incredible that any of these early records are still in existence for our use when you consider the ravages of war over many centuries. Few areas of the earth have felt so keenly the impact of battle as have the Rhine Valley and its environs.

The earliest certain records of the Studebaker family found to date relate to a "Staudtenbecker" born in 1570 in a district now called "Remscheid," located about five miles east of Solingen. His youngest daughter, Anna, (S5) is named as being godmother at a baptismal ceremony in 1632. To put this in historical perspective, these early records date from about the time of Queen Elizabeth I of England and Philip II of Spain, thus coinciding with tyrannies and triumphs of those epochal reigns.

The Anna above and a sister, Margareta (S2), are later found in Dorp, a suburb of Solingen. Two brothers, Drees, or Andreas (S3), and Engel, or Engelbert (S4), appear as residents of Solingen about 1630. They lived at a house called "Am Ollig," still standing and surely the oldest of Studebaker homes.

TRAVEL IN THOSE TIMES

Walter Carlock

On Sea

The following statistics about sailing ships give a good picture of possible lengths of ocean voyages from Europe to America and troubles faced in the 18th century.

1710 3,000 persons of both sexes crowded aboard ten ships; 859 died (about 25%)
1732 Last year a ship was twenty-four weeks at sea.
1732 One ship was seventeen weeks at sea.
1738 One ship lost 77% of its passengers.
1745 February: Of four hundred passengers starting, only fifty arrived. Starvation was the principal cause of mortality.
1748 Seven ships, of which three arrived in thirty-one days.
1758 Christopher Saur estimated 2,000 passengers of fifteen ships had died during voyage.

On Land

Travel in western Pennsylvania in the early days was usually by foot or horseback and with pack horse trains. Early roads were generally Indian trails. As early as 1784 a stageline operated from Philadelphia to Lancaster. Early wagonwheels were made using cross cuts of big logs. Very few wagons were brought from Europe. In the 1790's, farmers became rich enough to purchase wagons. At about this time, the Conestoga Wagon was developed; the wagon box was blue, the wheels red, with white canvas top; it was pulled by a special breed of powerful black horses known as Conestogas. This breed is extinct. They were used with the army, and it is said that the wagon used during the American Revolution gave us the colors for our flag. It is an interesting thought, but it is doubtful if anyone could prove it.

By 1812 roads were not constructed—they were merely opened. Trees were cut down, stumps grubbed out, sometimes a little digging was done on side hills; swampy places were filled with logs laid crosswise with a little dirt over the top of them. One forded streams at shallow places, or across the few crude wooden bridges which were built over larger or deeper streams. In wet seasons, it was reported that some waggoners spent three nights at the same inn working their wagon through boggy sections.

Bridges

From a letter from Mrs. Oscar Mummert, 1971

It was 1783 when the first bridge was built across the Bermudian Creek. Clement Studebaker (C7) and his two sons, David and Peter, were the top bosses of the community project. It took three years to complete the bridge, from cutting the logs, getting the logs to the saw mill and sawed. It was one hundred twenty-four feet long and was destroyed by a flash flood in 1923.

They build a second bridge across the Big Conewago Creek, two hundred fifty-eight feet long, which took four years to finish, being completed by Christmas, 1787. It had an unusual arch construction and the Studebakers cut their "mark" on the left hand side of the arch. The mark was a circle with the names Clement-David-Peter over the top, outside the circle. Inside the circle the word "Built" was above the date, "1787." The bridge was destroyed in 1958.

These 2 poems were taken from "The Studebaker Family in America"

The first year the wagons they built, numbered two,
Which was just about all these brothers could do,
Tho' their tools and their methods of building were meager,
These facts never made Clem and Henry less eager.

Six years marked the period these two brothers worked,
In buildings they suffered; but tasks never shirked.
The struggles they went through in gaining their fame
Brought sorrow to Henry; ill health to him came.

To continue in business would have caused Henry harm.
The doctor suggested he go back to the farm.
To John Mohler, a brother, his interest he sold,
John Mohler paid Henry with nuggets of gold.

'Twas back in the year of Fifty-Two,
That Henry and Clem, two brothers true,
Began the shop, that was destined to be,
A world renowned wagon factory.

This first small shop, no more than a shed,
Was started downtown, so history has said,
Exactly where Jefferson and Michigan meet,
As a site for business, it couldn't be beat.

The size of the capital, from which this plant grew,
Was as small as their first shop, I know this is true,
With sixty-eight dollars they started their life,
And Forty of this, Henry borrowed from his wife.

THE EARLY STUDEBAKER FAMILIES OF OHIO—1793-1835

Richard Studebaker

Pennsylvania Springboards

The Studebaker families of the American colonies were primarily engaged in the pursuit of either agriculture or blacksmithing and wagonmaking. It was logical, therefore, that they would be in the vanguard of civilization into new areas of settlement.

From the time of the landing of the three Studebakers at Philadelphia in 1736, until 1790, all the Studebaker families located in Maryland and Pennsylvania. By 1790, at which time the first United States Census was taken, there were a total of eight separate Studebaker families in the newly formed United States. All were located in Pennsylvania.

These eight families were living in the three counties of York, Bedford, and Westmoreland. They were poised for the advance westward when, in 1790, the northwest Territories were first opened for settlement.

York County is located in eastern Pennsylvania, and York is the county seat. Two sons of immigrant Clement had their families located here. They were Clement II and his wife, Maria Fahnestock, and Peter and his wife, Elizabeth Locke. Clement II and his second wife, Sarah Rensel, were the ancestors of the Studebaker brothers who started the wagon works at South Bend, Indiana, in 1852. They were engaged even at this time in blacksmithing and wagonmaking in York County. Historians believe that this pursuit of blacksmithing is a logical extension of the historical occupation of knife and sword manufacture by the family in earlier years at Solingen, Germany.

Bedford County is located in middle Pennsylvania with Bedford the county seat. Here, immigrant Peter's son Jacob and his wife, Mary Snider, were located in Hopewell Township.

Westmoreland County is located just south and east of Pittsburgh in western Pennsylvania. Five Studebaker families were living in this county in 1790. In North Hampton Township, Westmoreland County, was Jacob (Salome Grable), the grandson of immigrant Peter. This family moved on to Muhlenberg County, Kentucky, before 1800. They are listed as paying taxes in 1800 on land in both Henry and Muhlenberg Counties. In addition, in North Huntington Township were the John Studebaker family, and also Abraham (son of immigrant Peter) and Magdalena Whitehead Studebaker and family.

Located in the adjoining township of Franklin were the two sons of immigrant Henry: Joseph, known as "Injun Joe," and his wife, Molly Teeter; Philip and his wife, Christina Miller, lived nearby.

These eight Studebaker families, all located in Pennsylvania in 1790, would soon be migrating, for the most part, into the western frontier area. With the exception of Jacob (Salome Grable), who settled in Kentucky between 1790 and 1800, all the rest of the families would migrate into the area of the future state of Ohio.

NOTE: The Wagon works & Automobiles at South Bend, Indiana mentioned above was started by sons of ancestors of Patricia (Watson) Dyson.

Immigrant Clement Studebaker was a brother to Patricia's 8 Great Grandparents or her 8 Great Uncle.

Abraham Studabaker, Jr., was born in Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, on February 13, 1785. His grandfather was Peter Studebaker who emigrated to this country from Germany in 1736. His parents were Abraham Studabaker, Sr. and Magdalena Whitehead Studabaker. He moved with his father in 1804 to Wayne Township, Warren County, near Waynesville, Ohio. He married Mary Townsend, who was born in 1786 in Pennsylvania, the daughter of William Townsend, in Warren County, Ohio, on March 25, 1806.

At age twenty-three, Abraham arrived with his wife in Adams Township of Darke County, in the spring of 1808, in time to plant the corn. He was the second white settler of all of Darke County and the first white settler of Adams Township. They arrived with their three children, ages one, two, and three, and settled on the south bank of Greenville Creek opposite the present town of Gettysburg, Ohio.

After making a clearing in the forest, Abraham built his log cabin of such size poles as he could handle alone. The chimney was made of sticks cemented with mud. They were in a hostile forest, with the nearest neighbors to the east fourteen miles away, at the present site of West Milton, on the Stillwater River. His nearest neighbor to the west was Azor Scribner, who had taken up residence eight miles distant in a deserted French-Indian trading cabin near the present city of Greenville. Mr. Scribner was the first white settler of Darke County and was the pioneer Indian trader who also used the cabin to trade tobacco, beads, liquor, and ammunition to the Indians for furs.

Abraham brought with him a horse and a cow. Soon a calf was born. During the first year, he cleared nearly two acres which he planted in corn. He had just harvested his little crop when his horse died of "milk sickness." In a short time, the calf was killed by wolves. Hoping to catch some of these prowling beasts, he constructed a trap and baited it with the remains of the calf. The cow unluckily became curious and put her head into the trap, which broke her neck.

When Abraham needed such provisions as flour and meal, he had to bring them by horseback through fourteen miles of forest trail from the mill at the settlement of West Milton. This twenty-eight mile round trip took him two full days, because there were no roads.

The winter of 1809-1810 was an especially severe one.

This stalwart, brave-hearted frontiersman faced these dangers and stayed on as the sole resident of Adams Township for six years, from 1808-1814, with no neighbor nearer than eight miles.

Early in 1812, the Indians really began to unleash their wrath upon the unwary whites in this area. A Mr. Andrew Rush was murdered and scalped just north of Fort Greenville while riding horseback on a forest trail. Soon afterward, two Wilson sisters were killed and scalped while blackberry hunting south and east of Greenville. Both incidents occurred near the lonely little cabin of Abraham and Mary Studabaker.

Abraham did not rely entirely upon providence and his past good Indian relationships, however, for in 1811 he built a substantial blockhouse on his land and moved his family into it. The second (or garret) story of this structure projected a few feet over the first story, on all sides, giving the inhabitants a fair chance to repel parties attempting to break in or to fire the building from below. For protection against this latter mode of attack on the part of Indians, Abraham kept constantly ready two hogsheads filled with water. He had but two rifles and a small amount of ammunition for protection.

Upon one occasion, Abraham captured five armed Indians and turned them over to a government officer. They escaped and killed two United States soldiers, named Stoner and Elliott, near Greenville.

When the unfriendly Indians began making their raids in 1812, six soldiers were sent from Fort Greenville to Studabaker's blockhouse on Greenville Creek, where they made defensive preparations to protect his family and the family of a Mr. Boyd who also took refuge here. The Studabaker blockhouse became an inn, a citadel, and served as official quarters for the small garrison.

In the autumn of 1813, Tecumseh was killed at the Battle of Fallen Timbers in upper Canada, and the British and Indians made peace gestures. The chiefs were invited to a peace council at Fort Greenville in the spring of 1814. With them came large numbers of their tribes, which congregated about Fort Greenville from April on through the summer. By late June, no fewer than four thousand Indians were encamped near the fort and remained there until after August 20, 1814, when the second "Treaty of Greenville" was signed. By this time, Abraham had accumulated a small herd of cattle on his land, and the United States authorities asked him to help supply the food for the great multitude of Indians encamped there.

In 1814, Abraham and Mary had a son, David, born to them in the blockhouse on Greenville Creek. He was, of course, the first white child born in Adams Township.

In June, 1816, when Darke County was finally formed, Abraham was appointed to the first Board of County Commissioners, on which he served three full terms, through 1832.

In 1816, the United States government deeded eight hundred acres to Abraham; the land was located two miles south of Greenville along Bridge Creek and on the Greenville Dayton Pike. Abraham was given this land in repayment for the beef and other supplies he had furnished the government to feed the Indians during 1814. Abraham moved his family from the blockhouse to this location in 1816. Historians have recorded this 1816 relocation as the beginning of "Studabaker Settlement," as it was called as late as the 1860s.

One of the earliest school teachers in Darke County was George Studabaker, son of Abraham, who commenced teaching in a log cabin on the old Wyllis Field just south of the old Arnold Homestead about 1823. This cabin school burned in 1824 and school was then held in a similar rude cabin attached to Abraham's house.

Ashland County—1835

The father of the famous Studebaker brothers who started he wagonworks at South Bend, Indiana, was John Clement Studebaker. He was born in 1799 and grew up in Adams County, Pennsylvania, near the town of Gettysburg. He was the son of Clement Studebaker, Jr., and the grandson of immigrant Clement.

Here at Gettysburg, John pursued his trade as a blacksmith and wagonmaker, working with his father in his blacksmith shop. He was a dedicated and skilled workman and, in 1830, built the covered wagon that would take his family westward.

In 1835, John decided to go west. His Conestoga-type wagon, loaded with himself, his wife, Rebecca Mohler, and six children, headed for Ashland, Ohio, three hundred miles to the west. Two additional wagons were loaded with anvils, tools, and other essentials to start a new homestead in Ohio.

At Ashland, he built a home and blacksmith shop in 1835. This conscientious adherer of the Dunkard faith hung a sign above the door of his shop which read, "Owe no man anything, but love one another." In this Ohio blacksmith shop during the 1840s, his sons, Henry and Clement, learned well the skills necessary to build good wagons. These skills later set the foundation for one of America's largest industrial empires of the nineteenth century.

Here, four more children were born to John and Rebecca, making a total of ten children. John and Rebecca remained at Ashland for the next sixteen years. In 1851, he once again was lured to the "New West" and moved his family another three hundred miles westward, to the village of South Bend, Indiana, on the St. Joseph River. At South Bend, in 1852, two of their sons, Clement and Henry, set up their own modest blacksmith shop for the purpose of building wagons. They later would be joined by their three brothers, Peter, Clement, and John Mohler Studebaker. This was the beginning of the giant Studebaker wagonworks. These brothers would build wagons which would mold the future of their young country. Here they built hundreds of wagons for the Union forces during the Civil War, and Studebaker wagons supplied the western army posts, including that of General Custer at Little Big Horn. By 1875, Studebaker Brothers boasted the largest wagonworks in the world.

John Studebaker's house and blacksmith shop are no longer standing at Ashland, Ohio, but there is a marker five miles east of Ashland, on U.S. Highway 250, indicating where they once stood. However, you may visit a replica of this 1835 blacksmith shop at the Studebaker Frontier Homestead near Tipp City, Ohio.

By 1900, farmyard wagons, carriages, buggies, and other horse-drawn vehicles carried the name of Studebaker more than any other name. The success story did not stop here. The organized Studebaker Corporation, later, grew to be one of the largest producers of automobiles in the United States during the 1920's.

The famous sharpshooter, Annie Oakley, was born in 1860 on a farm in Darke County. When she was about eight years old, her father died and she went to live with the David and Mary Jane (Culbertson) Studabaker family. They lived on the old Abraham Studabaker farm in the "Studabaker Settlement" in Greenville Township, about two miles south of Greenville. Annie won local acclaim as a marksman and a regional championship in Cincinnati in 1880. In 1885, she joined the "Buffalo Bill Wild West Show" and with the group became world famous for seventeen years, performing for Kaiser Wilhelm II by shooting the end off a cigarette which the Kaiser held in his hand. At thirty paces, Annie could hit the thin edge of a playing card or a dime tossed into the air, displaying the greatest markmanship in this country in her day. When she died in 1926, she was buried at Brock, Ohio, near her birthplace.

Abraham Studabaker's substantial brick residence at the "Studabaker Settlement" can still be seen today and is being preserved for posterity. It is of great importance to the Studebaker family that this house, built by a grandson of immigrant Peter, still stands in the Miami Valley with its 1837 stone date marker showing so very proudly from its gable end.

On a cold night, Mr. Studabaker was away at Milton for supplies. He left his little family alone in their cabin on Greenville Creek, with no white neighbors nearer than eight miles. Abraham had butchered a hog the day before. In the night, a pack of wolves came around the house, and their howling was not calculated to lull Mrs. Studabaker and the children to sleep. Suddenly, there came a smothered yell of pain from a single wolf, and immediately after, a chorus of yelling, snarling pandemonium. This lasted but a few minutes, when all became still. In the morning, Mrs. Studabaker opened the door to discover a monster wolf lying dead four feet from the threshold. His protruding tongue was frozen fast to the ax blade which had been used to butcher. The wolf, attracted to the ax by bits of flesh and blood which adhered to it, had attempted to lick it. The frost on the ax stuck to the wolf's tongue. When he howled in pain, the others set upon him and killed him.

Abraham Studabaker told of killing several bears and panthers in the early years, as they were always a threat to his farm animals. The American panther, or "painter" as it was called by the pioneer settlers, was a ferocious and dangerous animal. It abounded in this region to such a degree that it gave rise to the naming of Painter Creek nearby. At the edge of his clearing, Abraham killed one panther which measured eight feet from tip to tip.

Many Indians lived in the area. During these early years of 1808 to 1811, they were generally peaceable, but on occasions they were distrustful and, at times, acted like savages.

One morning, two Indians called at the cabin and, finding Mr. Studabaker had gone out to a piece of ground he was preparing, demanded from his wife a slab of bacon which she was making for breakfast. She refused to give it up, as it was part of the precious supplies brought from Stillwater. One of the Indians seized the meat at one end, while she held fast to the other and cried loudly for help. The other Indian drew his knife and cut off the meat near her hand, and the two were able to leave before Abraham could come to her assistance.

The great thoroughfare of the Indians between their towns of Upper Piqua and the Whitewater River Indian towns of Indiana ran almost before Abraham's door. The Studabaker cabin, therefore, had many Indian visitors. Abraham extended many kindnesses to them, and no hungry Indian tramp went unfed from his door. He described them as having ravenous appetites with unbelievable capacity for food. They would even poke more food into the pouches they carried and would take not only the food offered them, but the plate on which the food was given them. This was a burden on Abraham's meager supply of resources, yet it enabled him and his family to stay there safely.

Because of its location on the Indian Trace, this little, lonely cabin hosted several famous Indian chiefs between 1808 and 1811, including Little Turtle, Chief of the Miamis; Black Hoof; The Prophet; and Tecumseh. Mr. Studabaker described Tecumseh as a young man of dignified, commanding presence, appearing not only intelligent and courteous, but benevolent and humane. Hence he described Tecumseh's attendance as putting one at ease, which was in sharp contrast to the behavior of most of his Indian visitors.

The Indians of this region often became boisterous and of questionable intent after they made their weekly visits to Azor Scribner's Trading Post at Minatown where they purchased ammunition, tobacco, and whiskey. On one such occasion, a party of six Indians stopped to rest in Studabaker's clearing. It was a clear, moonlit night, and the inhabitants of the cabin were nervously watching the Indians' movements. After hiding their rifles and knives, the Indians drank from a large gourd fashioned like a bottle. With loud war whoops, they engaged in a dance until each fell in a drunken stupor. There they lay until morning, under the uneasy eyes of Mr. Studabaker. The Indians failed to find two rifles they had hidden under a log, and these two rifles were discovered sixty years later, in 1870, lying under the then rotting log.

It is of interest to relate the manner in which trading was carried on at Azor Scribner's Trading Post. The Indians entered the cabin, bringing with them their roll of furs and skins and found seats while each was presented with a small piece of tobacco. Pipes were lighted, and after some time had passed in smoking and talking among themselves, one arose, went to the counter and, taking a yardstick, would point to the article wanted and ask the price. Payment was made in skins. Each skin had a certain kind of recognized value. The muskrat a quarter, the raccoon at a third, a doe at half a dollar, and a buckskin a dollar. The buckskin being worth one dollar gave rise to the present term, "buck," in referring to a dollar bill.

In 1811, relationships with the Indians were changing. Tecumseh, to whom Abraham had so recently given hospitality, was now attempting to organize the Indian tribes of several states to do battle in a general war against the United States. Tecumseh traveled several hundred miles to Indian Councils, and was able to enlist several tribes in his cause and in that of the British. Fortunately for the United States, he was unsuccessful in convincing the large local tribes of Miamis, Wyandots, and even his own Shawnees.

On June 18, 1812, Congress declared war against Great Britain, and the little fort at Greenville, Ohio became one of the most important in the country. Men gathered for service at this fort from Miami, Montgomery, Greene, Warren, and Preble counties. Among those volunteers were David and Peter Studabaker of Greenville Township, Darke County, brothers of Abraham. Peter Studabaker served out the war as a garrison soldier of Fort Greenville.

David Studabaker was sent northward to the area of conflict in northwestern Ohio and northeastern Indiana. While on a scouting expedition near Fort Wayne, Indiana, he was killed by the Indians when he was twenty years old and single. This happened in 1812, and is the first recorded instance we have of a member of the Studabaker family giving his life in the service of the United States.

When Abraham Studabaker settled in Adams Township in 1808, he undoubtedly looked forward to having some white neighbors move in near to him. However, because of the tensions caused by the British and the unfriendly Indians, the settlement of the area came to a virtual standstill for six years. Historians point out that many families who came to Darke county before 1811 moved southward again into Montgomery and Warren Counties for greater security. Abraham used to remark that he was too poor to get away.

The process of clearing land was the same used by most of the pioneers. Some of the largest trees were cut down and cut into convenient lengths for rolling. Some of the smaller trees were left standing, but were girdled so that they would die the next year. Trees that were easily split were saved for making firewood and fence rails. Firewood was usually made from white and red oak, black walnut, maple, and white ash. Fence rails were split from black walnut, white and red oak.

Some of these trees were veritable giants and were too big to split easily or cut into lengths. White oak would be as much as six or seven feet through at the butt. Red oak and some walnut were almost as large. Since timber was plentiful, only the clear logs were used for any purpose. Hollow logs and logs with knots or limbs were ruthlessly rejected by our pioneer forefathers. After a patch of timber had been cleared and all of the useful logs selected from the felled timber, the pioneer was ready to hold a "log rolling."

Word was passed around that Peter was going to have a log rolling. Neighbors came from miles around, bringing their womenfolks and children. Special game and fish were brought in by the host for a feast. While the women prepared the meal, usually over a large open fire near the house, the men dragged the rejected logs to a central place in the clearing and rolled them together into a huge pile. This pile was covered with brush and limbs to give the fire a good start, and then the entire pile was set afire on the windward side so that the wind would sweep the flames through the pile of logs. Then all of this good timber would be ruthlessly burned until there was nothing left of the logs but a pile of smoking ashes. All that was saved of such logs were the ashes which were carefully collected to be bleached out for the potash they contained. This potash was needed for making soap and hominy.

Twice a year Peter went to a mill, usually once in the summer when the trail was dry and once in the winter when it was frozen. One winter he started out a good deal later than usual. The nearest mill was at Winchester, Indiana, twenty-nine miles almost straight south on the Quaker Trace. He thought that he would be back toward evening of the second day. The evening of the day he left, the wind shifted to the southwest and the next morning a warm soaking rain started to fall. This melted all the snow in the surrounding woods, raising the creeks and rivers, so that all fords were impassable.

Peter succeeded in getting back as far as Old Buffalo, just across the loblolly from Geneva, and there he had to stay for three weeks until the water went down. The meal and flour in the house had been allowed to run low before Peter started out; before he returned, Mary and the children were forced to grind corn meal in a hand mill they had in the house for just such emergencies.

When John was sixteen years old, he came down with a fever which refused to yield to the senna and sassafras tea and other home remedies, so Peter had to saddle his horse and ride all the way to Bluffton to bring back the new doctor who had just located there. I believe his name was Horton (he was known as Old Doc Horton when I was a child). At that time, he was a very young man, but recognized John's sickness as typhoid fever, a comparatively new diagnosis for that day. His treatment pulled John through, and he was getting along nicely, but he slipped out of bed one night and ate some cornbread because he was so hungry. He suffered a relapse and died shortly afterward.

Although there were no free public schools in Indiana at that time, the neighbors had cut the trees and built a log cabin schoolhouse about two miles southwest of Peter's cabin. Before the children could start to school, Peter took his axe and blazed a trail through the woods to the school. This trail entered the thick woods at a point on the Trace about one-quarter of a mile south of the cabin and led over logs across creeks and through the brush and trees. The children had to be careful to follow the blazes chopped on the trees to keep from getting lost. All winter long they tramped these two miles through the woods twice a day, regardless of how deep the snow or how cold the weather.

The school teacher was paid a small sum for each pupil, in cash, furs, or produce, and received his "keep" by boarding around with each of the parents in turn.

Peter's cabin was typical of cabins in those days. It was about twelve feet wide and not more than twenty feet long. One end (the east) was almost filled by the eight foot by ten foot fireplace. The walls were laid up with medium sized logs notched out at the ends so that they would lie as closely together as possible. Although the straightest logs, free from knots, were chosen for the walls, there were always cracks between the logs. These were filled on the inside and outside with chips held in place with mud called "chinking." The logs were carried up at the gable ends, being made shorter and shorter toward the top. These logs were held in place by the roof pole which ran lengthwise between the gable ends. The roofs were seldom more than one-third pitch to keep the clapboards from sliding off.

The roofs were covered with clapboards split from "shakes" about two to two-and-one-half feet long. After one row was laid on the lower edge of the roof, it was held in place by a row of "weight poles" laid on the upper edges of the row of clapboards. The bottom of the second row of clapboards rested on the first set of weight poles and was held down by a second set of weight poles until the ridge of the roof was reached. This method was used because all nails were wrought of iron by hand by a blacksmith and were worth almost their weight in gold. All buildings were held together by wooden pins whenever possible.

Originally there were only two windows in Peter's cabin, one on each side of the door fairly high in the wall so one could not look (or shoot) in from the ground outside. The windows were covered with oiled paper because glass was almost unobtainable and, when it could be found, was much too expensive.

The cabin floor, at first, was dirt, but Mary kept after Peter until he made enough puncheons to cover the floor. A puncheon was split off the side of the log, like a slab cut from a log nowadays, and was placed rounded side down to make a more or less smooth floor in the cabin. More

puncheons were used for the loft floor, only here they were reversed so that the rounded side was up. The loft was where all the children but the very smallest slept on straw ticks spread back along the sides of the loft under the eaves. The wind often blew the snow through the clapboards and many were the nights the children scraped snow from their blankets or bearskins before they could crawl into bed.

Another of the chores of the pioneers, accepted as a routine job by Peter and Mary, was salt boiling. Although today salt is a very common and cheap commodity, it was a major job for the pioneer to furnish enough salt for his family. Once each year, in the fall, Peter and Mary bundled all the children together as for a big family picnic, or sometimes Peter and one or two of the neighbor men would go without their families to boil salt. In either case, the big iron kettle and provisions from four to five days were strapped to the backs of the pack horses and away they went to a salt spring way down by Dayton, Ohio. This was an ancient salt lick known for centuries to the Indians and a favorite spot for deer, bear, buffalo, and other game who came to the lick to get salt.

The settlers would camp near the salt spring; while the men cut wood in the surrounding forest, Mary and the kids kept the kettle filled with the salt spring water and fed the fire under the kettle to keep it going. After four or five days, enough spring salt water would be boiled down to last another year and then they would all pack up and go back home.

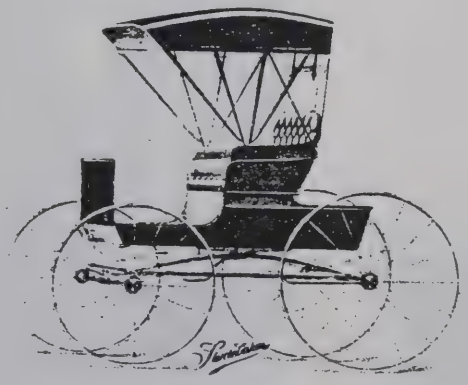
Sugar was secured in much the same way, except that this was boiled down from the sap of the hard maple trees. These trees would be tapped by Peter in the spring when he would bore a hole through the outside bark, place a spile made of elderberry wood, with the pith removed, into the hole, and catch the sap in a gourd or hollowed out wooden trough placed under the spile.

The large iron kettle was suspended, usually from a small log placed between two convenient trees, and a huge fire was maintained under the kettle. The kettle was usually filled with sap in the morning and boiled for twenty-four hours straight through when it would usually be thick enough for maple syrup; or it could be boiled down further or "sugared off" into maple sugar. If it should snow or rain into the kettle during the boiling process to any great extent, that batch of syrup was supposed to be spoiled because the syrup was sure to turn sour during the ensuing summer. This was a pretty good excuse for spoiled syrup, because there was scarcely ever a batch made in the spring of the year that didn't catch at least some rain or snow in twenty-four hours.

Most of the frontier characters of that day traveled over the Quaker Trace at some time or other while Peter and Mary lived in this cabin. One of the most famous of these was "Johnny Appleseed" who often stayed at their cabin overnight in his wanderings through the wilderness while he watched his planting of appleseeds. He carried small packs full of apple seeds with him from house to house and the children had to save all of the seeds from every apple they ate. These were given to Johnny Appleseed whenever he returned on his wandering through the forest.

The center of every frontier cabin was the fireplace. Peter's fireplace was finally laid up about mantel high of field stones with a hearth made of the flattest of these. From this height on up above the roof, the chimney was made up of small smooth branches notched at the ends to fit tightly together. Then the inside of the chimney was plastered with mud to keep the sparks from setting the chimney on fire.

Each night the fire had to be banked so that the big log in the back of the fireplace would still furnish red hot coals for starting the fire in the morning. Then one of the children had to look up the chimney to see that it was not on fire in the wooden part. This often happened to Peter's chimney because he was supposed to plaster the chimney each summer with fresh mud, but he always could think of so many more things to do that the plastering of the chimney often was neglected. Therefore, he would often have to put out fires in the chimney during the winter.



Studebaker Izzer Buggy

ABRAHAM STUDEBAKER HOMESTEAD (taken 1915)

The house of Abraham Studebaker was built in 1830, 3 1/2 miles southeast of Tipp City, Ohio, and 1/2 miles east of the Great Miami River.

The small brick structure in the foreground was a combination "summer house" and "spring house" containing two sleeping rooms upstairs and living quarters downstairs. Water from the spring flowed through narrow stone troughs the full length of the building.

A narrow, vine-covered, flagstone walk separated the summer house from the large main building which contained five rooms downstairs and four upstairs. This beautiful home was furnished throughout in walnut and had roomy built-in cupboards and closets. In its day, it was known as a very fine home although constructed in the simple, practical manner of the Pennsylvania Dutch.

This large sturdy house did not have good care after 1900. In spite of this it stood as square and as solid as the day it was built until 1960. At that time the owner, intending to raze the house, gave permission to Barbara Jo (Studebaker) Bailey (P984-613-1) to tear it down for the bricks. This she did with the help of first cousins, David Studebaker (P984-615-2), Pamela (Studebaker) Erisman (P984-617-1) and Daniel Slanker (P984-616-1)

(C76) John Studebaker 1799-1877

Covered wagon built by **John Studebaker** in 1830

SECTION 24

Eckhart Public Library

603 S. Jackson Street Auburn, IN 46706
Phone: 219-925-2414

Patron is responsible for all
material borrowed.

ECKHART PUBLIC LIB.
8401 9100 125 136 8

HECKMAN
BINDERY, INC.
Bound-To-Please®
MAY 03
N. MANCHESTER, INDIANA 46962